



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>



3 2044 055 070 619

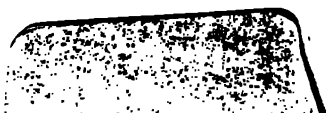
C8275.7
4



Harvard College Library

FROM

*John Whiteley
of Shirley Village
12 Oct. 1872.*





②

Stewart, Philémon

PART II.

BEING A SEQUEL OR APPENDIX

TO THE

SACRED ROLL AND BOOK,

TO THE NATIONS OF THE EARTH;

CONTAINING THE TESTIFYING SEALS OF SOME OF THE

ANCIENT PROPHETS AND HOLY ANGELS,

WITH THE

TESTIMONIES OF LIVING WITNESSES,

OF THE MARVELOUS WORK OF GOD, IN HIS ZION ON EARTH.

**PRINTED IN THE UNITED SOCIETY,
CANTERBURY, N.H.
1843.**

C 8375.7

~~III, 3570~~

HARVARD COLLEGE LIBRARY

*Oct. 13.
1874
J. W. Foster,
Harvard College.*

PREFACE.

The most of the subject matter of the following pages has been written in compliance with the command of the holy Angel of God, who dictated his sacred word, comprising the first part of this work, entitled **A SACRED ROLL AND BOOK TO THE NATIONS OF THE EARTH.**

The inspired writers and testators of the word contained in this second part, have consented to the publication of the same, only in compliance with the requirement of God, feeling it a duty to acknowledge his mercy and goodness in this the fourth and last dispensation of his grace to man; yet feeling, on every other consideration, great diffidence in offering their names to public view, desiring a secluded station in life, and a privilege to work out their own salvation by self-denial and the cross.

It is true, they have been greatly privileged with the blessing of God, and made instruments in his hands, to aid in the execution of his work among the children of men, and they claim no greater merit, than the reward which is gained by obedience to his sacred word, with the rest of their gospel companions.

It may be justly due to all, to say, that many of the testimonies are not inserted entire, as it would swell the work more than would be consistent with our present bounds. But it has been the labor of the publishers, to preserve the inspired matter relating to this Sacred Roll and Book in its true spirit and meaning. We wish simply to publish to mankind the word of God as delivered unto us for that purpose, and to connect therewith such testimony, as is required by the Mighty Angel.

There have been many other testimonies received, and now in manuscript, corroborating the truth, reality and authenticity of this sacred Book, and declaring that it is the will of God, that it should go forth to the children of men, written by those who are no less worthy, than those whose testimonies are here published, being faithful wearers and bearers of the yoke and cross of Christ; but for want of room, and as it is not our labor to prove by these the truth and divine origin of this work, they are omitted.

It was judged advisable to select from among them, a portion from several of the different branches of our communion, to represent more forcibly, the unanimity and corresponding relation existing in the Zion of God upon earth.

It may be asserted with truth and confidence, that God has a holy Church on earth, wherein He reigns, and all the living members thereof, are **WITNESSES** to his word and work; though they remain a chosen and secluded people.

We would further state, that it was our original design, to publish the whole of this work in one part entire; but owing to unavoidable circumstances prejudicial to a speedy publication of that portion of the work embraced in this second part, we have been compelled to issue it in two parts.

September, 1843.

THE PUBLISHERS.

CONTENTS TO PART II.

	Page.
Testifying Seal of the Prophet Jeremiah,	223
A holy and divine Roll, written by the Prophet Elisha,	224
A short Roll written by the holy Patriarch Noah,	229
Words of the Lord by the Prophet Micah,	234
Word of the Lord by the Prophet Ezekiel,	236
A word of invitation from the holy Prophet Ezekiel,	240
A word of warning and invitation by the Patriarch Noah, . . .	242
Word of the Lord communicated by the Prophet Malachi, . . .	244
The solemn warning of a holy Angel of God,	246
A Roll brought and read by an holy Angel of God,	247
Words of the holy Prophet Isaiah,	248
A Roll of warning by a holy Angel,	249
A golden Seal containing the testimony of Simon Peter,	253
A holy Roll written by John the Revelator,	257
A Roll of solemn warning, by Holy and Eternal Mother Wisdom, brought by her witnessing Angel,	261
Interviews with the holy and mighty Angel of God, Ma'ne Me'rah Vak'na Si'na Jah; by Adah Zillah Potter,	267
Testimonial evidence given by divine revelation, and witnessed by Harriet Goodwin,	283
Testimonies of eleven mighty Angels, that attended the writing of the Roll,	289
Testimony of John Allen,	291
" " Luther Copley,	293
" " Hiram Rude,	294
" " Abigail Crosman,	294
" " Hannah Blake,	298
" " Orren Haskins,	300
" " Daniel Crosman,	301
" " Olive Wheeler,	302
" " Emily Babcock,	302
" " James X Smith,	304
" " Charles McCartie,	305
" " Sally Maria Stewart,	306
" " David A. Buckingham,	307
" " Willard Allen,	309
" " Justice Harwood,	310
" " Paulina Bates,	310
" " Joseph Wicker,	312
" " Joseph Patten,	313
" " Martha Van Valen,	313

CONTENTS TO PART II.

	Page.
Testimony of Judith W. Collins,	315
" " Averill Haskell,	317
" " Jefferson White,	318
" " Medad Smith, Jr.	320
" " Phebe Willcox,	321
" " Calvin J. Parker,	322
" " Eliza L. Chapin,	322
" " Rollin Cramer,	323
" " Enos Leonard,	325
" " Seth Blanchard,	325
" " Joseph Hammond,	326
" " Lucy Clark,	326
" " Lucy Myrick,	328
" " William Leonard,	329
" " Jonas Nutting,	331
" " Daniel Myrick,	332
" " Minerva L. Hill,	333
" " Joanna Randall,	335
" " William H. Wetherbee,	335
" " Annis C. Godfrey,	337
" " William Willard,	338
" " William Tripure,	339
" " James M. Otis,	340
" " John Maloon,	341
" " James C. Blanchard,	342
" " Mary Whitcher,	343
" " Hester Ann Adams,	344
" " Myra A. Bean,	346
" " Cynthia B. Bradley,	350
" " Caleb M. Dyer,	352
" " Abraham Perkins,	352
" " Horace Folsom,	353
" " Timothy Randlett,	354
" " Susannah Curtis,	355
" " Mary Fall,	357
" " Rebecca Robinson,	359
" " Otis Sawyer,	361
" " Merrill Bailey,	362
" " Lydia Nowell,	363
" " Lavina P. McIntire,	364
" " Sophia F. Mace,	365
Communication from a Holy Spirit,	367
A Seal from the Lord Jehovah,	368
Testimony of Susan H. Whitcher and others,	370
" " Seth Y. Wells,	371
" " Benjamin Seth Youngs,	374

CONTENTS TO PART II.

	Page.
Testimony of William P. Williams,	381
" " John Lyon,	382
" " Elisha Pote,	385
" " Daniel Moseley and others,	387
Witnesses of the work of God in all ages of the world; and testimony of the Eternal Two in one,	391
God declareth the vestment of his power, in which He hath clothed the Two Anointed Ones,	396
Word and Seal of the Eternal Father,	397
The Hundredth or Unchangeable Seal,	398
Closing word of the Mighty Angel of God,	399

PART II.

CONTAINING THE WORDS OF HOLY WISDOM, WITH SOME OF THE ANCIENT PROPHETS AND OTHER HEAVENLY MESSENGERS.

THE TESTIFYING SEAL OF THE PROPHET JEREMIAH;

REVEALED AT CANTERBURY NEW HAMPSHIRE, JULY 2, 1843.

1. Bow down thine ear to hear O man, and thine heart to receive O son of man, this most sacred word of your Heavenly Father, is the voice of me, the ancient Prophet Jeremiah, who am still alive, and dwelling in mansions not made with hands; yea, though the earthly tabernacle which I once inhabited, has, for thousands of years, been mouldered to dust, yet I am still alive in the spirit; and in the power of my God I often go forth with his holy word to the children of men; and now I rejoice that the time has come for this, his Sacred Roll, to go forth to the nations of the earth, that all may be left inexcusable before his holy throne.

2. Therefore listen unto me, for I know the unwillingness of man to believe, at any time, the then present manifestation of the spirit of God; it has been so in every past dispensation, and still remains so; but this altereth not the purposes of the Almighty.

3. The voice of your God is, Yea and amen; He that will listen to my words of solemn warning, and reverence my holy word, who will incline his heart to obey my voice, and his feet to walk in my paths, though he may dwell in the uttermost region of the earth or roam the pathless desert, yet my blessing shall crown his soul; my hand shall direct, and my arm shall defend him. But he that turneth a deaf ear to my word, and scorneth in his heart the calls of my mercy, who wandereth where he listeth, and treadeth in forbidden paths, must yet meet my spirit in judgment.

4. And now all ye people, look back and see where those whom He had called as his chosen people in ancient days, missed the point, and failed of the blessing and protection of their God. Was

it not by willfully rejecting the then present light and manifestation of his mind and will to them? Was it not by turning a deaf ear to the calls of his mercy, as sent forth unto them through his chosen messengers? Most certainly it was.

5. Therefore hearken, O ye nations of the earth, and listen all ye people, to this his Sacred Roll, as the voice of the living God in solemn warning and tender love; and if you believe the words which I spake in days of old, believe me now, when I say that this Sacred and Divine Roll which is now sent forth unto you, is not the work of the vain and aspiring imagination of fallen man; but was directed by the holy spirit of the Lord your God, and contains those solemn truths to which every soul must bow, or finally fail of his protection and blessing; for He hath not sent forth his word in vain, nor will He strive with man for nought.

6. For lo his holy Angels are commissioned to bring, first his mercy, and should it be received in humbleness of heart and due contrition of spirit, Amen, then his blessing and protection will crown the soul. But if not, then, the voice of the Mighty One crieth, He that is holy let him be holy, and he that is filthy let him be filthy.

7. And to those who turn a deaf ear to his calls, doth He give that cup which He has prepared for them, even the vials of his wrath in heavy judgments; for the Lord your God hath commenced his final work with his creature man, who with wickedness hath so corrupted his way, in sin and filthy abomination, that the earth groaneth by reason of the weight thereof; for the cry of the poor and oppressed hath ascended to his throne, and the spirit of your God doth loudly call for justice and truth.

8. And now O man what art thou, that thou shouldst strive with the living God, who is able to destroy the body with a breath, and cast thy soul in hell? Wilt thou withstand the calls of his mercy, and shut thy soul from the glory of his presence? Or wilt thou fall before Him, confess his holy power, and seek his mercy by obeying his holy word?

9. Put not thy trust in earthly power; for whoso trusteth in earthly strength, leaneth upon a broken staff that shall pierce his hand; but whoso trusteth in God, will find Him a shield that is able to cover, and an arm that is able to defend, when tribulation as a flood shall sweep over the land.

Inspired Writer,

WILLIAM TRIPURE.

**A HOLY AND DIVINE ROLL, WRITTEN BY THE HOLY PROPHET ELISHA,
BEFORE THE ALTAR OF WISDOM AND LOVE,
DECEMBER 14, 1842.**

REVEALED AT CANTERBURY, NEW HAMPSHIRE, JUNE 28, 1843.

1. Hearken all ye nations of the earth, and bow down all ye of high rank, of whatever grade or class, before the one true and living God; and in his most holy fear meditate ye upon his goodness and loving mercy, to warn you of approaching danger; and humbly implore his favor, that you may learn his will and obey his word to his pleasure.

2. Behold I am a prophet, a servant of my God; before Him I bow, and before his throne I worship. His word is truth and everlasting righteousness to the soul that believeth and receiveth, and endless misery and woe to the soul that refuseth to listen and obey.

3. Out of the mouths of babes and sucklings shall the word of the Lord be sounded forth; and mortals shall fear and tremble, because of truths, hidden truths revealed unto them, through means of God's own choosing; and all shall be left without excuse, both within and without the walls of Zion.

4. Holy, holy is the God of my salvation, and most holy is his name; fear Him O ye inhabitants of earth, and praise Him ye inhabitants of Zion, because of his excellency saith the Holy Archangel of my God.

5. Awaken and be quickened, all ye who are slumbering in your sins, who revel in carnal delights and in the vain gratifications of a fallen corrupt nature; for Lo! the day cometh that shall burn as an oven, when your days of ease and pleasure shall be loathsome to you, and your riches, O ye noble ones, will be no more to you than dust.

6. Hearken ye and hear the word of your God which is unto every nation and people, for thus saith the voice of the Lord God of Heaven and earth; I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh, and they that seek Me early shall find Me, and become wise and come-ly before Me.

7. I will turn the mirth of the proud, the giddy and vain into mourning, and the spirit of the oppressor into freedom and good

will to the souls of all men; for the time shall be when mortals shall fear my word, for I will send it forth to every nation on the face of the earth.

8. Judgments shall roll and roll; yea, like the tide of the rolling deep, they shall ebb and flow, flow and ebb, until in my infinite wisdom I shall cause, for a season, the waters to be calm and beautiful.

9. I will again shake the heavens and the earth, and again I will spread sack-cloth and dust before those whom I have chosen to be servants in my holy house; for I am All-powerful; Wisdom is mine, justice is also mine, and I will reward every one according to their works.

10. Those who lift up their swords, who raise their hands through ambition or revenge, against their fellow beings, let them beware of my great displeasure and heavy hand of cursing; for I will be known, feared and obeyed. Those who know Me not in time, shall know Me in eternity; and those who believe not my word, nor the divine source from which it is sent forth, I will meet in judgments, and close their days in unpleasantness and sorrow; because they shut their ears that they will not hear, and their eyes, that they will not see.

11. I am that I Am; and mortal man whom I have created to be the image and likeness of Myself, shall tremble in my presence and bow down at the sound of my voice, or I will frown upon them with a frown of my displeasure, and blow upon their souls the blast, yea, the solemn blast of my vengeance, which will cause their souls to wither before Me, as the tender plant withereth before the meridian sun.

12. I am a God of justice, mercy, charity and love; therefore hearken ye unto Me; for I will yet pour out my great and heavy displeasure upon the earth in my fury, because of her wickedness.

13. If ye heed not my word and work, O ye dwellers on earth, ye shall perish by the sword; for the time will come when it will be unsheathed and furbished, glittering in judgment, while on the other hand, if ye hearken unto Me, if ye receive my warning word and turn from the evil of your ways, my spirit will bear rule; my peace shall overshadow you, and you will begin to love righteousness and hate iniquity, to serve Me your God, and not the god of self.

14. Come out, come out from among the haughty and proud, all

ye who hear the word of kind Heaven, all ye who are ready to lay down your lives to do my will, not to the destroying of the body, but that life of self and selfish passions which ye have indulged, and by so doing have wandered far from Me your God. Return unto Me as harmless babes by true confession and repentance, that my wings of protection may encircle you, that I may hold you as in the hollow of mine hand, from the persecution of the wicked, and the vain enticements of Satan.

15. The earth shall yet be in commotion, the fire of the ever blessed gospel, taught by my faithful Son, your blessed Savior, and revived through my anointing goodness, by the Mother of the New Creation, Ann Lee, shall burn and run as flaming fire among stubble; and souls shall be awakened by the sound of the heavenly harpers harping with their harps; yea, by my holy and proclaiming Angels whom I will send to pass and re-pass through the earth, sounding the cheering trumpet of sweet liberty to the soul bound in sin, and to the seeker after true righteousness.

16. I AM, that sitteth upon my throne, will judge all souls according to their works. I will give freely to the seeker after good; and the poor in spirit shall be nourished from my hand, and fed from the never failing fountain of my goodness.

17. Happiness is designed by Me for every creature whom I have created; but how many there are, who by indulging the baser passions of a carnal nature, are ruined for life, disenabled in body and distorted in mind, must drag out years in misery.

18. How many pride themselves in affluence and a great name among men; yet how often cut down at noon! How often disappointment lurks for her prey and seizes her captive! O that ye would heed my word, before I call you to taste of my displeasure! Long, long have I borne with those whom I have created solely to worship and adore Me.

19. I will open their eyes through my wisdom, and teach them new and wonderful things. Many will believe and turn from the evil of their ways, and many will still pursue their downward and self-pleasing road, until I can no longer feel any pleasure in their doings, or with-hold from them my hand of judgment.

20. O my Zion, my Zion! bow down low, exceeding low, because I have blessed thee, and have in my glory shone upon thee with great brightness and beauty.

21. Thy comeliness many shall yet flock to see; and thy light shall shine forth to every nation, kindred, tongue and people, because thy inhabitants confess and forsake their sins, and offer holy offerings unto Me their God; the smoke whereof ascendeth unto my throne like sweet smelling incense in my presence, instead of a stench of uncleanness to provoke Me to anger.

22. Here the simple and innocent lambs of the Savior, he can hold in his arms, and none can harm or hurt them so long as they obey his kind voice, and are contented to remain under his care and protection.

23. But how many there are who delight to behold the young and weak, captivated by vain seducers and filthy plot-leaders, and enslaved by that base and ungodly passion which knows no bounds, and seemeth to find no restraint.

24. And can a righteous God pass lightly over the doings of those who pretend to walk in my way and obey my word, yet only in the letter thereof, while their hearts are filled with uncleanness, and are far from Me? Nay, nay; for my spirit is not in them, neither does my true word abound in their long-toned voices or fashionable prayers; but like a heated furnace to refine gold, so I would my word should be to refine the soul of every human being.

25. My word is piercing even to the dividing asunder of the joints and marrow; quick as lightning, and loud as peals of heavy thunder.

26. No soul can appear before Me in peace, nor offer acceptable offerings to Me, unless they stand in justification, freed from a guilty conscience.

27. I am purity; and those that gather under my hand of safety, that would dwell in the low valley of peace and quietness, must walk circumspectly before Me. Then I will enrich them with my blessing, and Satan shall never take from them that overcoming power with which I will clothe their spirits; for all power is mine, and the reins of justice I hold in my hand.

28. Come, come away all ye young and gay, saith the voice of the holy spirits, and prepare your souls for a never ending eternity; walk ye in the pleasant paths of wisdom and love, that ye may be rightful heirs to a holy and sweet abode with saints and angels.

29. Remember, O remember, life is short, but eternity is never ending; the sweet smelling flowers of the field soon pass away, and so do the beauty and vigour of youth and youthful pleasures.

Though they hold forth tempting colors, you can have but the taste of one before the others are fled, and thorns often appear in their stead.

30. Therefore seek that treasure which is abiding, that fadeth not away, but is forever an anchor to the soul when trying scenes roll on, and affliction spreads her gloomy wings over your heads; have your treasure in Heaven where moth and rust corrupteth not, and where thieves cannot break through and steal.

31. Time is ever on the wing, and God, in his own way and time, will bring to pass a work, a strange work; for long He hath borne with his creatures whom He hath created; therefore as a Holy Prophet of his choosing to sound his awakening and life-cheering trumpet of free salvation to every nation on the face of the earth, I say unto you, Take heed to your ways, all ye dwellers on earth, that ye be not found fighting against your God; that ye be not found blaspheming his holy word sent forth unto you; for I tell you of a solemn truth, if you are, your God will yet meet you in a strait place, and send forth his judgments upon you, unless you repent and turn from the evil of your ways.

32. If ye know not how to treat the givings of his Spirit, then be wise and mock not his word, lest in his fury He cast you off forever; for He will be feared by mortals, and all must bow and confess his name Jehovah, the All-wise Creator of the world, and all that is therein.

33. Bow down and fear Him all ye people, for he is ALPHINE and OMEGA, the Beginning and the Ending.

Inspired Writer,

HESTER A. ADAMS.

**A SHORT ROLL WRITTEN BY THE HOLY PATRIARCH NOAH;
WHO LIVED IN FORMER DAYS AND PROCLAIMED THE WORD OF THE
LORD UNTO THE PEOPLE; AND WHO CEASED NOT TO
PROPHECY, THOUGH HE WAS RIDICULED AND
MOCKED BY HIS HEARERS.**

COPIED BY INSPIRATION AT CANTERBURY, NEW HAMPSHIRE, JUNE 23, 1843.

1. Come gather near all ye spirits now dwelling in tenements of mortal clay, and hear this my word; for even as my Heavenly Father commandeth, so will I perform. On this Holy Roll, prepared by

Eternal Wisdom, who is one with the Father, will I write my warning word unto all nations.

2. I am Noah, a prophet of the Lord who dwelt on earth in ancient days, and who prophesied unto the people concerning the flood of waters which the Lord, as a heavy judgment, would pour upon the earth and its inhabitants, because of the wicked abominations therein.

3. When upon earth, I feared my God, and labored to do my duty by obeying his requirements; and by many I have been called a righteous man and servant of God. Even so let it be. Truly, by living up to that light which God had given me, and obeying his requirements, so far was I found acceptable in his sight; and even so it will be with all souls, who do the same.

4. And now I call upon you to believe and receive my word; and be assured it is from the same righteous servant of God, who built the Ark according to his commandments.

5. I am a friend and well wisher to every soul whom God hath created. I view the works of his creation, and say: O that I could see true righteousness, O Lord, in thy creature man! O that thy laws were regarded, that the earth might become flourishing as the fruitful garden of Paradise!

6. O ye mortals! My fellow brethren! Will ye not hearken to my warning word and my declaration of truth, which now, even by the command of a just and righteous God, I sound forth unto you?

7. The Lord of hosts has condescended to visit you in mercy; and as a natural father instructeth his son how to become useful in society, a delight to himself and comfort to surrounding neighbors, so has God your Heavenly Father, given his word plain and familiar, that ye may become acceptable servants of his through time, and prove rightful heirs to his pure and peaceable kingdom in eternity.

8. Blessed be his word. The prophets that dwelt on earth many years ago, rejoice and give thanks in behalf of their fellow brethren; and may every soul now dwelling in a tenement of mortal clay, return to please their Creator, and rejoice in works of righteousness; blessing God for his unbounded charity and wide extended mercy.

9. I am Noah, the prophet of the Lord. I dwell in mansions of eternal bliss, with Angels and happified spirits. My brethren the prophets, and my sisters the prophetesses, are alike enjoying the blessing of our Eternal Parents. And as a friend to all souls, I say,

Slight not the call of your God which is now sent in mercy to you, to awaken and prepare you for future happiness. O my fellow brethren, be not found like the people in ancient days, disputing and disbelieving the word which is now declared unto you; for I tell you, your day is brighter, and your privilege far exceeding.

10. And what rational, candid inquirer after the truth, will not bow down to receive this the word of God sounded aloud by his mighty Angel, and written upon paper by a humble and devoted servant of his, who has sincerely labored to walk in true obedience to the requirements of his God, and hath given himself up to do his will? Who will not rejoice and be exceeding glad, that the day of knowledge has come?

11. Will the noble of the earth, the learned and wise, who are skilled in the fine arts and studies, be found like the Jews in ancient days, when Christ the Messiah was sent unto them? Will they rise and oppose it, and say it is not of God?

12. And then shall the poor and mean of the earth, the unlearned and untaught embrace it, and in thankfulness fulfill its requirements, and thus receive his blessing and enter his kingdom before them?

13. Shall pride, arrogance, self-knowledge and wisdom, even in this enlightened age, shut out souls from Christ's pure kingdom?

14. Consider, and seriously reflect on the word, work and wisdom of God. Hath it not been declared that the wisdom of God was foolishness to vain and proud man?

15. Then be not led astray, O ye men of good intellect, for I declare unto you that God is surely to work in the earth; and because of the wicked abominations therein, He hath purposed to send awful and heavy judgments upon the inhabitants thereof;

16. And of this thing has given timely warnings, for repentance to take place; for unto his chosen people dwelling in Zion on earth, He hath committed his word which is to be spread abroad to all nations of the earth, that all may be left without excuse; and that all such as know Him not, may hear his word, and become wise with the knowledge of the truth.

17. So hear all ye people, the word which the Holy Roll and Book contains; and know of a truth that it is his holy and sacred word; and furthermore, understand ye that it is unalterable.

18. Because of the wicked abominations of man, the Lord hath become displeased; therefore, I warn all such as have been measurably

awakened, and have received conviction, to be wise and see that they judge not the givings of the Holy Spirit, with a rash and inconsiderate judgment. See that ye be not found fighting against your own best good and comfort.

19. I warn you, (for this is my mission,) to be found ready to meet the calls of the spirit, and attend to the requirements as made plain in this Sacred Roll and Book; for remember, as you treat these, so will you be treated by your God.

20. I solemnly warn all souls to take heed to their ways, and mind what they say, or how they move, as touching the holy and sacred things of God.

21. As regards the spiritual kingdom, at the head of which stand Christ and Mother, as is explained in the preceding pages, be it known unto you, that we the prophets, though called servants of God, were not exempt from bowing to Him in Christ and Mother Ann, as the *Father* and *Mother* of the new creation; notwithstanding there were Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, Moses and Joshua and prophets many. Therefore this is the way that every soul is to find happiness; To bow to God wherever He has placed his name: bowing not to man or woman, but to the Anointing Spirit which cometh from God.

22. The word of God as is communicated to you, is plain and easy to be understood. Fight not against it, but unite with it; giving thanks, honor and glory to your God, for thus noticing you with his word.

23. The manifestation of God in this day, exceedeth any that has ever been previous to this; and if souls refuse offered mercy, awfully will their souls lament it yet. For as truly as there is a God ruling and reigning in the eternal worlds, just so surely will He pour out his awful and heavy judgments upon the scoffer and scorner of his word. Therefore, as you consider the importance of your souls' salvation, so will you regard this saving word that is now sent unto you.

24. I am Noah the prophet; you have learned by historical account, something of the work which I did, and the same of many of the servants of God; but the half ye have never learned. But if ye will believe the word of the Lord now sent unto you, well will it be with you: If not, you will be as the people unto whom I declared the word of the Lord in ancient days; for they were found repenting when too late: and just so it will be with you.

25. For the truth of God is being declared even as in that day : and souls who believe and repent, and return to seek God's favor, unto the same will God be merciful; but such as disbelieve and disregard it, setting it aside as false prediction, will He sweep off in the flood of his judgment.

26. I bow to my God in thankfulness for the means He has provided for his creature man to gain his favor, and bless the medium through which it is conveyed to his people.

27. But know this, all ye people, that this word has not been received without deep sufferings and heavy tribulation on the part of the Instrument chosen for the purpose. Of this I can testify unto you, for I have visited him many times while engaged in his duty, and ever found him bowed down under tribulation, possessing the solemn fear of God; fearing to move the pen, save as directed by the holy Angel that read aloud the word unto him.

28. I viewed him as a prophet, even as Jeremiah, Isaiah and Daniel; for by the same spirit was he led and governed, which was the spirit of eternal truth.

29. And though he may be ridiculed and laughed even to scorn, as I was when upon earth, it altereth not the word nor the work; for it is unalterable, being declared by the power of the Most High.

30. And even so it was in the days when I prophesied of mighty and strange works; Though I was disbelieved and laughed to scorn, I feared not, knowing I was under the influence of the spirit of God, and that what I proclaimed was his word; therefore I trusted in Him, and He led me to the knowledge of the truth; and even so will it be with every devoted servant of God.

31. And now I speak unto you in the spirit of loving kindness, saying; May the word of my Heavenly Father which is now before my fellow brethren, reach every ear and open every heart, and cause each rational person to forsake the sinful paths in which they have hitherto walked, and seek the one sure and only path which leadeth unto joys eternal. And thus my word endeth.

Inspired Writer,

MYRA A. BEAN.

WORDS OF THE LORD BY THE PROPHET MICAH;

WRITTEN BY INSPIRATION AT ENFIELD, NEW HAMPSHIRE, AUGUST 9, 1842.

1. Thus saith the Prophet, I am one of the four and twenty Prophets that have often visited this chosen vale, and have sounded my trumpet of love therein. Yea, I am an holy Prophet of the Lord, one that keeps the commandments of God, and follows the footsteps of the meek and lowly Savior and blessed Mother Ann.

2. And thus do I sound the words of truth from the Most High; even that which is given me of my Heavenly Father, will I declare before you O ye children of Zion. Yea, it hath pleased the Almighty to show unto his chosen Israel many things which He in wisdom and judgment will execute upon the earth and its inhabitants. Therefore doth the Lord thy God send unto thee by the voice of heavenly messengers, many solemn warnings and rebukes; that ye forget not his holy statutes and laws which He hath enacted for your safety and protection.

3. And now O ye children of Zion, hearken and give ear unto the law of your God, and make it your delight daily; for the consummation of God's work with the children of men, will make a final separation between the pure children of light and those who walk in darkness: yea, it will divide between saint and sinner, flesh and spirit.

4. Therefore, bow low and bewail thyself O Zion, for the destroyer is passing through the land, to lay in ruins the habitations thereof; for the abominations which make desolate do cover the earth as the waters cover the sea, and she has become polluted and defiled.

5. O ye children of this valley, know ye, I am one of the holy Prophets that did prophecy in the days of the ancient kings of Israel and Judah: yea, of the present day, of the glorious reign of the Messiah did I in the spirit of God prophecy. And ye now do behold the word of my God verified unto the faithful chosen Israel; who stand even in this day as a warning in mercy to the nations, as did also the rebellious house of Ahab stand as a warning in judgment to the inhabitants who beheld them.

6. Wickedness and oppression did much abound on the earth when I dwelt in mortal clay, but surely it has increased, consid-

ering the light which has been suffered to shine into the hearts of the children of men.

7. Therefore, saith the Lord of hosts, the Almighty Ruler of Heaven and earth; Man, vain man, may exalt himself and set on high, but I will pull down, I will destroy, I will lay low every soul that walks in high places or vaunts itself in emulation or vain glory. Cursed shall be the ground on which they tread; for their sake it shall yield unto them neither fruit nor herbage; nor shall any green thing appear thereon to support them.

8. Ruinous heaps shall their most splendid palaces and temples become, where they have openly profaned my holy name, and worshiped gods of their own forming, who have trusted in man and made flesh their arm of defense.

9. Verily, saith the Holy and Just One, the gods they worship shall not save, neither will the arm they have trusted in, prove sufficient to deliver them from my Almighty hand. Surely the magicians and learned divines shall in no wise be competent judges of the signs and wonders which shall be visible in the heavens above, and on the earth in many parts thereof; for gross darkness has blinded their eyes until no ray of light illuminates the beaten track in which they run.

10. They may devise and divine; they may inwrap themselves in mysteries until my work overtakes them, saith God. What shall their vain philosophy avail them in this day? Behold, saith the Almighty, when I smite with the rod of my vengeance, a certain city, I lay it desolate of both man and beast, without respect to the high or the rich, or those who are vainly noble; for I will leave none, saith God, who blaspheme my holy name. For this I will not suffer to be done when I finish my work of destruction which I have already begun; but the remnant which escape shall fear Me from the least even to the greatest among them. And my holy word shall be revered by the inhabitants that are left upon my footstool, saith God. For I will utterly destroy sin and sinner, until there be found no more filthy and corruptible vessels, bearing the abominations of the Mother of harlots; for such have the inhabitants of the earth become.

11. Yea, every vile act has been committed which can be named by the human tongue, until in the most flourishing kingdoms and cities under heaven are found theatres for the foulest crimes and the most obscene works. Therefore I the Lord Almighty will shake

to the foundation, and will sweep to the very basis on which they now stand; for I have no pleasure in unrighteousness, neither do I delight in the wantonness of this adulterous generation; for they have perverted my law and estranged themselves from Me, and have bowed themselves down to the god of lust, and know no shame.

12. O ye inhabitants of the earth! saith the voice of Him that executeth judgment in righteousness; Old and rotten are ye in transgression; yea, dead in sin.

13. How oft have I weighed thee in the balance of justice and truth, and spared thee and thy little ones! But now my hand shall not spare, nor my eye pity, for ye are fully ripe and ready for the sickle of destruction; and the pit has opened her mouth to receive those who plunge themselves therein.

14. Therefore, know ye my hand shall not be stayed, until every work is accomplished, which I have decreed by the mouths of my Prophets and holy Angels, shall be fulfilled unto the inhabitants of the earth. For I am Jehovah, and above Me there is none.

WORD OF THE LORD BY THE PROPHET EZEKIEL;

WRITTEN BY INSPIRATION AT ENFIELD, NEW HAMPSHIRE, AUGUST 12, 1842.

1. Hearken yet again, O ye nations of the earth! for by the voice of many Prophets and holy Angels will I cause my word to be perfected, and my decrees made known unto those who dwell on the face of the earth.

2. For as in the days of old, even so shall they now prophecy of the destruction of the ungodly; and of the peace and salvation of the righteous chosen number, whose dwelling is in Mount Zion and whose souls are redeemed unto the Lamb.

3. Yea, saith the Lord of hosts, my holy Prophets shall prophecy in the midst of Jerusalem, and many shall run to and fro in the earth, sounding the trumpet of the gospel to the lost children of men, who shall be left scattered over the land as sheep without a shepherd, knowing not which way to run to escape impending destruction.

4. For with an Almighty voice will I shake terribly the earth, and the waters of the mighty ocean shall cover the islands thereof, and sweep from its coasts round about, many of the inhabitants who dwell thereon. The habitations of the unclean shall be no more the resort of debauchees; but such as I suffer to remain standing, and to become inhabited, shall be cleansed without and within, that they may become the abodes of the remnant that are left who will turn their hearts unto Me their Creator.

5. O earth, hear the voice of the Lord. Surely I will sweep thee with the besom of destruction; I will build up and I will pull down, until the mountains sink and the vallies rise; yea, until the exaltation of man is leveled in the dust before Me, and every high feeling is laid low.

6. For in this day the Lord alone shall be exalted; and man, vain man shall fear and tremble in his presence; for the walks of the proud are an abomination in his sight; but the doings of the upright are beautiful and lovely.

7. The garners of the wicked are filled with rottenness and bread of idleness; but the store-houses of the godly are furnished with the genuine fruits of industry gained by toil and care.

8. Corruptible art thou, O rebellious man! In no age or dispensation since man was placed in the garden of Eden, and fell from this by transgression, has the earth been so filled with corruption and every evil work, by man's sinning against true light.

9. When by a flood of waters I swept from the face of the earth all its inhabitants, in the days of the Patriarch Noah, (except a remnant which I preserved in the ark,) surely the wickedness of men in that day of ignorance, can be likened unto this as a bud compared to the fully ripe fruit. And shall I spare in mercy now, where I showed no mercy then? Surely not. But as the overflowing deluge destroyed both man and beast, even now shall the deluge and the famine, pestilence and many evils, come upon mankind; for sore destruction awaiteth the sinner.

10. Ye may heap together gold and silver, and in many ways may ye decorate yourselves and your habitations; but for all this I will surely recompense you, saith God.

11. Your gold and silver shall be unto you as a devouring fire or as a gnawing worm; and in no way shall it profit you, when I pass through your borders with my rod of vengeance in my hand, to give unto you the cup which I in judgment have prepared.

12. For the caterpillar, the locust and the canker-worm shall destroy the works of your hands and shall mar the pride of your splendid palaces in which you now glory. Thousands and tens of thousands, yea, numbers without end shall compass thee; they shall enter your chambers and fill the vessels of your most distinguished palaces where ye have feasted to gluttonness and drank to drunkenness and debauchery: and instead of the carnal mirth and profane jollity now heard therein, shall arise the voice of mourning and distress, enough to pierce the heart of any human being.

13. And that which is left by these destroyers will I smite with a curse, even man and beast. Your beasts shall run howling upon the mountains because of the barrenness of the land; for I will cause the ground to become unfruitful, and the springs and fountains of water to become dry; until the tongues of the inhabitants cleave to the roofs of their mouths for thirst. For as I live, saith the Lord, I will destroy the pride of man, that I alone may be exalted. For I am the Beginning and End, the first and last.

14. O thou chosen Zion, builded and supported by my own hands; in thee shall all nations find rest and quietness. Unto thee shall be gathered of all kindreds and tongues that dwell upon the earth; for I am thy God, and thou art my chosen city where I have placed my name, and where my holy Angels pitch their tents. Cursed shall be the hand that curseth thee, and blessed shall be the hand that blesseth thee for my sake, saith God.

15. O thou Zion of my likeness, hearken to the voice of thy Redeemer. Give ear unto the sweet melody of the lovely Bridegroom and Bride, all ye children who are begotten of lawful parentage in the spirit, and are truly formed and fashioned in likeness of your Heavenly Parents, and have received that holy light, which lighteth every soul that is born of the spirit; thus saith your Heavenly Father and his Eternal Counsellor, Let not that lamp which We have given unto you grow dim, or the light thereof become darkness: but let your lamps be kept trimmed and burning, that ye may see by the light of truth to walk uprightly in purity and love. For this is true wisdom, that ye stumble not upon your own errors, and fall into the snares of the enemy.

16. Love one another with heavenly love, is the voice of the Bridegroom and Bride. As children of one Mother, be ye bound together with those gospel ties of affection that nature cannot sever; for pure love is stronger than death.

17. It will shield and defend in the day of trouble, and will support the children of Zion through many trying scenes; therefore hearken, Love ye one another as ye have been loved, or ye cannot be blessed.

18. In loving one another ye shall be beloved by your Heavenly Father, by your Holy Mother Wisdom and all the host of Heaven.

19. Forget not the children of men whom God has not blessed with the way of salvation; but show ye tender mercies unto the poor and distressed, even as your blessed Mother Ann and your Parents in the gospel have ever taught you, both by precept and example.

20. For if ye turn them away without showing pity or compassion, ye call down the wrath of a righteous God upon your souls; and He will in no wise pass you by unnoticed; but will requite you for your hardness of heart.

21. So be ever mindful of the goodness of God, and of your sacred and holy calling, and be careful to walk in the pathway of life which leadeth to the city of perfect purity and holiness; that the Lord your God may not forsake you in the days of tribulation and affliction.

22. Thus, O ye children of Zion, are ye often reprov'd and reminded of your duty to God and to each other, that ye may not grow careless in this great day. For by the voice of many witnesses the truth is confirmed.

23. And now O ye faithful chosen watchmen of the house of Israel, I the holy Prophet Ezekiel, do freely give unto you my purified love, and my holy blessing; for I am purified and cleansed by the gospel of Christ and my blessed Mother Ann, and am made able to render unto God true thanksgiving and praise.

24. Yea, I have that holy love that will abide all trials; and I do love all the children of my blessed Mother who yet remain upon earth. They are my relation and interest; for them I pray, and for them I rejoice and bless God the giver of all good.

Receive ye bountifully, bestow freely.

A WORD OF INVITATION FROM THE HOLY PROPHET EZEKIEL;

COPIED BY INSPIRATION AT ENFIELD, NEW HAMPSHIRE, AUGUST 11, 1843.

1. Come now, O ye nations of the earth, let us reason together, saith the Prophet of the Lord, for I will converse with you as a man with his friend. I am not dead, but alive in the God of my salvation, and quickened by his eternal spirit and power, to proclaim his goodness, charity and love, and warn souls to flee from the wrath to come, which is near at hand.

2. Hearken now, O ye inhabitants of the earth, and heed the voice that crieth, Turn ye, turn ye, for why will ye die? Why will ye tempt the Lord your God to destroy you? Turn ye your faces towards Zion, the city of the living God, which is now established on the earth, in beauty and glory; whereunto all nations shall gather, saith the voice of him that crieth unto you.

3. Though ye have long forsaken the Lord your God, and walked in violation of his holy laws and statutes, yet once more doth He loudly call unto you by the voice of his spirit, in benign charity and mercy, to turn from the path of rebellion, and seek his protection.

4. Seek the goodly Shepherd, that leadeth the flock of Israel in safety; (even as I predicted by the spirit of God when I possessed mortality;) for lo he reigneth in righteousness on the earth, and hath set up his pure and peaceable kingdom, which shall never be demolished; though the natural heavens and earth pass away, and are consumed as a scroll.

5. Come, O come, all ye who desire the knowledge of the Lord, which maketh truly wise, and drink at the fountain of light and understanding now opened unto you; and rest not satisfied until ye are made receptacles of those living truths of the Almighty.

6. Consider thy ways, O man! pause and reflect upon thy past life: humble thy soul exceedingly, before the righteous Judge of all the earth, and implore his mercy, by turning from your iniquities, while mercy is held out to you: for God is now offering unto you the means of escape from his awful judgments, and proclaiming his word of solemn truths that ye may repent; for He delighteth not in the destruction of any soul.

7. O then bow down, ye high who sit on thrones and in seats of honor, and attend to the word of the Almighty, that you may become honorable in his presence: for the self-exalted are an abomination unto Him, and the loftiness of man shall surely be leveled with the dust; for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it.

8. Give ear, all ye people: hearken and believe, repent and be saved. Strive to enter in at the strait gate which leadeth unto eternal life, and count all worldly fame as dung and dross, which are alike perishable.

9. O fear ye the Lord, all ye who dwell on the earth, from the hoary head to the prattling tongue; and put not far away the day of his visitation. For behold, I declare unto you, that his work will shortly overtake you, and from his hand ye cannot escape.

10. His purposes are fixed, and his decrees unalterable. His judgments are sure to the ungodly, who turn not from the error of their ways, and his mercies are free for those who flee vanity and vice; who regard the sacred and solemn truths manifested unto them, by setting their feet to run in the path of obedience.

11. I, Ezekiel, am a servant of the Most High, and my soul does bow at his sacred throne, to fulfill his holy will and keep his righteous laws. And no one whom He hath created with a rational soul, can be owned of Him, or feel his mercies flow unto them, unless they reverence that eternal law of righteousness established by Him, by falling low before Him, and keeping that which He requireth in his sacred word which He hath given.

12. I am indeed inviting you to ponder well the work required by your Heavenly Father, and let your whole souls be devoted to reflection; that ye may be able to comprehend your duty, and do it.

13. This is my desire for your welfare, all ye who dwell in time, and are capable of serving and honoring your Creator, by living righteously, walking humbly and dealing justly with all your fellow creatures. In this, God will accept you, and bless the work of your hands. Peace shall crown your souls, and thankfulness fill your hearts to an overflowing for his divine goodness.

14. Thus and thus shall it be with thee, O man, saith the spirit of the holy Prophet Ezekiel.

Inspired writer of the three foregoing communications,

PHEBE ATWOOD.

A WORD OF WARNING AND INVITATION BY THE PATRIARCH NOAH;

WRITTEN BY INSPIRATION AT ENFIELD, NEW HAMPSHIRE, AUGUST 9, 1843.

1. Bow down, all ye inhabitants of earth; hearken and hear the word of the living God. For lo! I am an holy Prophet of the Lord, who in ancient time, prophecied many years, of the purposes of God that would in after days take place; and because it did not come to pass immediately, the inhabitants of the earth disbelieved the warnings of God, and mocked and derided his mercy unto their needy souls, and would not be persuaded to believe, till the flood came and swept them from the face of the earth.

2. But verily, God wrought by means of his own choosing, and at his own appointed time; and all nations, kindreds and people, were compelled, by his judgments, to believe that his word was to be listened to and obeyed: for none, save the righteous few that were sheltered in the ark, were saved from the flood of waters that He sent upon the face of the whole earth, to destroy his creation, both man and beast, because of the abominations that were in her.

3. Therefore, be not likened unto those who lived in the past ages of the world, by refusing to comply with his terms of equity and justice, lest He again stretch out his heavy hand of judgment, and ye suffer like unto them; But lend a listening ear unto the sacred warnings which the Lord my God hath seen fit, through his tender mercy, to unfold in these last days, to the nations, that they may repent, believe and obey; that ye may escape the second flood, (though not of waters,) that He hath designed to send upon the abominable and polluted of this world.

4. For verily, as the Lord, in the days of old, spake unto the children of men through mortal clay, even now He doth, by the mouths of holy messengers, make known his decrees; and as truly as He fulfilled his purposes in former ages of the world, so true He will bring about every decree that has been spoken by the mouths of Prophets in this, his last display of his grace to the inhabitants of earth.

5. Therefore be persuaded to fear God and love mercy, that wisdom may dwell within your hearts, that ye may not be left to reject the word of the Almighty God, to your own destruction. For surely as the Lord has spoken by me, He hath written this Holy Roll and Book of warnings and instructions to the nations of the earth, that

they may be left without a cloak to hide their iniquities, when He, by the aid of Eternal Wisdom, shall accomplish the work which is already begun.

6. How can frail mortals think to change the purposes of God, or alter the least command He has given to his creatures? And if any slight this, his word of warning and invitation unto them, because it did not come in a way that is pleasing to the carnal senses of vain mortals, then they must inevitably fall under loss, and be accountable for this, as all other transgressions.

7. But suffer not, O frail man, thy immortal soul to be guided by a spirit of opposition, or incline thy heart to the vain clamor of the caviler upon this solemn and sacred truth of the Most High God; but deal with the same, in that way that ye are willing to give an account for in the day of judgment.

8. And think not to veil thy doings from the All-seeing eye of Jehovah, who watches around the whole human family, as a tender parent watches his own household. Neither flatter yourselves that this is the planning of mortal man, to obtain a high name, or gain applause; for verily it was the express command of the Almighty: and in his solemn and holy fear, through tribulation and sufferings it has been written, to obey his requirement.

9. Again I warn all who are favored with a privilege of seeing or hearing this Holy Roll, that they handle it not without the fear of God, nor treat it with levity; for verily the Lord will not hold guiltless those who reject this, his offer of mercy unto them.

10. The Lord hath purposed to make an end of sin, and to put down every system of antichrist. And He hath already established in his Zion upon earth, a permanent foundation, where his holy fear is kept and his righteous laws maintained. So let the solemn feelings of your souls be increased, by this Holy Roll of light and truth; and let it be an ensign to the inhabitants of earth, throughout every generation; that the designed purposes of God in blessing may be fulfilled, and lasting good gained.

11. This is the word of the ancient Prophet Noah: and if the Lord failed not to speak through me in former days, I am still inspired with the same holy power, alive in the spirit, and persevering in the work of the Eternal Father. And by his spirit I have written this short word of tender charity and love to the kindreds of the earth.

12. For the powers of the earth shall be shaken; truth shall stand, and falsehood shall flee as dew before the sun. Though kingdoms and cities be dashed in pieces, and rent as a filthy garment, yet not one soul that walks in the true fear of the Lord, shall perish.

Inspired Writer,

ELMIRA ALLARD.

WORD OF THE LORD COMMUNICATED BY THE PROPHET MALACHI;

WRITTEN BY INSPIRATION AT ENFIELD, NEW HAMPSHIRE, AUGUST 15, 1843.

1. Hear ye and consider the word of the Lord, O ye inhabitants of earth, ere his heavy hand of judgment come upon you; for surely, his fierce wrath is waxing hotter and hotter, as the abominations of the inhabitants of the earth, daily increase.

2. Reflect and consider of your ways; see if ye have not forsaken Me, saith the Lord. Ye have strayed from the path of my appointing, and broken my law of nature which I commanded ye should keep throughout all generations, or never inherit my blessing and protection.

3. And am I a God who will promise and not bring to pass, as I have declared, though the pride of poor fallen man is risen, to trample upon every gift, which I have in my wisdom seen fit to bestow upon him?

4. Whenever I have revealed Myself to him, has he not been ready to spurn at the order of my revelation, and trample upon every thing that is holy or sacred; choosing rather to take sides with the adversary of his soul, than to hearken to my word?

5. Yea, saith the Lord; this have I seen until my righteous spirit is grieved, and I will not longer forbear. But I will pour out upon man, even of the vial of the wrath of my indignation, by the instruments of my vengeance, as I have declared by the mouths of my servants, the Prophets; for I am the same, yesterday and to-day; keeping mercy for the upright and sincere who desire the knowledge of my ways; but punishing the transgressor and evil doer with my heavy hand of judgment, and that in a day when they are not looking for it.

6. And this I am determined to do, till I soften the hearts of men to such a degree, that they will be willing to receive any thing at my hand which I am pleased to bestow.

7. Yea, saith the holy Prophet, this hath the Lord shown unto me; that He will pass through the land even with a mightier and more destructive hand, than He did through the land of Egypt, when He slew all the first-born. And all the plagues and calamities which the Lord brought upon the Egyptians, shall be looked upon as a small thing, to what He will cause to fall upon the inhabitants of earth in the day of his fierce wrath, when He shall send forth his destroying Angels to hurt and destroy all that is not consecrated to Him.

8. And in that day, He shall cause peace to depart from the earth; leaving the inhabitants thereof who serve the gods which they have set up, even their own lusts and selfish desires, to wage war with each other; spilling their brothers' blood, and performing every act of cruelty and abuse which Satan can invent; thereby bringing upon themselves, in a ten-fold proportion, the judgment which the Lord pronounced upon their father Cain, who first set them the example.

9. O ye dwellers on the earth, saith the holy Prophet; listen to my voice, for the day cometh when the voice of a Prophet of the Lord will sound precious to you. And know ye this, that I am now as when upon earth, a Prophet that is called to warn the souls of the children of men of their approaching danger.

10. And I declare unto you, though millions deride the warning I give; yet I say, there shall none escape the judgments of God, but such as are found striving to keep his law according to their best knowledge; and this He has condescended to make plain, and send to the children of men, that they may know of his statutes and judgments, and prepare for the day of his coming.

Inspired Writer,

HORACE FOLSOM.

THE SOLEMN WARNING OF A HOLY ANGEL OF GOD;

GIVEN BY INSPIRATION AT WATERVLIET, NEW YORK, APRIL 10, 1843.

1. Thus saith the holy Angel, Beware, all ye children of men, how ye judge these things; for ye know not that in this, ye handle living embers, which may yet become your trouble; for God is not to be mocked, nor his word and work trodden under feet of men; for truly He has begun to work his strange work, and to fulfill his act, his strange act; therefore be ye not mockers lest your bands be made strong.

2. For lo! I work a work in your day which many will in no wise believe, although a man, yea, and although the voice of God declare it unto them. Therefore shall they be given up to hardness of heart to believe a lie.

3. And thus will the Lord suffer strong delusions to come upon those who seek to climb to Heaven some other way, save by that which God has laid out for all souls; yea, strong delusions, that they may believe a lie, and in the end fall under the condemnation of their own sins, which have not gone, in mercy, beforehand to judgment, but followed after, to condemnation and wrath.

4. So be warned, all ye children of men, who may hereafter be favored to read the solemn word of God, given in great mercy and loving kindness to the inhabitants of the earth, who wander upon every high hill of imagination concerning the things of God; and know not that they must come down into the lowest valley of humiliation and self-reproach, even like the prodigal son, ere they can find God or his infinite mercy.

5. So again do I the holy Angel of eternal truth, solemnly and in the fear of God my Heavenly Father, warn all, as ye wish to be treated in the day when the fierceness of his wrath shall deluge the earth, and its inhabitants; I say, as ye wish to be treated in this eventful day, which is now at hand, so in like manner treat ye the word which He giveth unto you;

6. And if ye cannot comprehend it, neither wish to become enlightened in the matter, take heed that ye do not rashly judge or

oppose it; lest ye be found fighting even against God, and his holy work.

7. And this is my solemn warning unto one and all who may hereafter be favored with the word of God, sent forth directly from his mouth; wherein are contained his mind and will, and also his positive commands to the children of men; a solemn warning which will yet meet many of you in judgment.

From the holy and proclaiming Angel of Eternal truth.
Inspired Writer,

PAULINA BATES.

A ROLL BROUGHT AND READ BY AN HOLY ANGEL OF GOD;

COPIED BY INSPIRATION AT NEW GLOUCESTER, MAINE, JULY 16, 1843.

Word of the Angel to the Writer.

Awake, awake, awake! Arise quickly O thou chosen instrument of the Lord your God, and bow your spirit and body exceeding low; yea, seven times bow low even to the dust; for I am an Angel of the Lord your God, and fear thou to disobey my word. Prepare quickly to write, word for word, while I read unto you this short Roll.

WORDS OF THE ROLL.

1. Fear, fear ye Me saith the Lord your God, for my arm is all powerful, and above Me there is none. And I will guard and protect mine heritage, yea all my chosen people, saith the Lord, who truly walk in my pure way; for I will have a people that truly serve Me; and unto these my holy chosen, will I speak my word and declare my holy will.

2. By reason of the sore abominations which are now on the earth, I have written, with mine own hand, my word of solemn warning to the inhabitants thereof, and showed plainly unto them in what way they shall receive my mercy and favor, and in no other.

3. But heavy judgments shall speedily follow the disobedient, who refuse to obey my word; for in mercy do I send it forth, that all may understand my requirements, and turn from the evil of their doings, and worship Me, the only living and true God.

4. Through great sufferings of spirit, and deep tribulation of soul,

I have prepared a holy and chosen one of mine, and sent my Angel unto the same, to read aloud from my Roll. And this instrument of mortal clay, hath written my word unto the nations of the earth, as the Angel did read it unto him, and hath written correctly word for word.

5. And lo! I have sent my holy Angel with this short Roll unto thee, thou chosen instrument, to read from the same, that thou mayest hear, read and clearly understand, and bear witness unto my word; for know ye, unto every branch of Zion I have, and will send the same, that my people may know and do my will, and in so doing escape my heavy judgments.

6. For know ye in this last display of my grace, I did purpose to bring down the haughtiness of man, and to stain the pride of all flesh; and this work I have surely commenced and it is swiftly going on, and by means of my own choosing I will accomplish it, both in, and out of Zion. So fear ye, vain mortals, to judge my work, for I am a God of all power, and will deal with the children of men according as their works shall merit.

Inspired Writer,

SOPHIA F. MACE.

WORDS OF THE HOLY PROPHET ISAIAH;

COPIED BY INSPIRATION AT ENFIELD, NEW HAMPSHIRE, AUGUST 11, 1843.

1. I am a holy Prophet of the Lord, sent forth by his mighty hand, to witness the work which He is about to perform in the earth: for the time hasteneth when the power of salvation will be sounded in his loving mercy, to every son and daughter of his creation. I was a true Prophet of the Lord when I inhabited mortal clay, and I still remain the Lord's Prophet.

2. Lo, all ye nations, give ear while the truth of the living God is sounded in your ears: for his sacred word He has sent forth in his Holy Roll. This I did witness, and this I saw before it was delivered to mortals on the earth; and know it contains the sacred truths of the living God, written by his own hand and sealed with true wisdom and love.

3. Ho, all ye people who dwell upon the face of the whole earth; know ye the Lord is performing a work by mighty signs and wonders. But marvel ye not at this; although his word will go forth as fire in the midst of stubble, to destroy all that is corruptible or unclean in his sight, yet know ye, it is by his All-righteous hand; for in his loving mercy hath He condescended to send his word unto you.

4. But with a warning voice do I warn every soul, when ye receive this sacred and holy word of salvation, to consider well from whom it was sent forth, and for what purpose it was intended.

5. It is not to build up the pride of self-exalted man, and set one above another; but it is to set free oppressed souls, and remove the yoke of bondage from their necks, that they may obtain true freedom and salvation; this He hath intended for every soul.

6. There will be various opinions concerning the Lord's work, but this does not alter it: He will do his work in his own time, in a manner of his own choosing. I say, let every soul beware how they slight, misuse or destroy this sacred word of the living God. If there be any that do these things, his judgments shall follow them; but unto those who give a listening ear and a heart to obey, the blessings of the living God shall be abundant.

7. As a friend to the lost children of men, and in love to the Father of light, have I written at this time; that it may be known that we, the Prophets, foresaw this very work, long ere this time; and now we do make it manifest to those who dwell on the earth, and in a way of God's own choosing.

Inspired Writer,

ROSELINDA ALLARD.

A ROLL OF WARNING BY A HOLY ANGEL:

WRITTEN AT ENFIELD, NEW HAMPSHIRE, JULY 15, 1842.

1. *Thus saith the holy Angel*, I will sound my ter' re vac' le o' ne trumpet to the nations of the earth, in my own appointed time; and they shall hear the sound of this ever blessed gospel, for it shall be sounded throughout all the earth. For lo, the inhabitants thereof are laden with sin and iniquity, and fierce judgments are awaiting them.

2. Therefore, saith the Lord, my word shall surely go forth from my Zion on earth, to the inhabitants of a sinful world; that they may take warning thereby, and be awakened before my heavy judgments roll on. For lo, the inhabitants of earth are filled with sin and abomination; and if they hearken not to my warning voice when they hear the sound thereof, I will meet them with heavy judgments, for these shall roll and roll through the land, in my own appointed time, and in the way of my own choosing; and they shall sweep down the haughty nations of the earth; yea, the wicked and rebellious shall feel my over-flowing scourge, saith the Almighty.

3. O hearken again ye children of men, and give heed to my warning voice, while I entreat you in mercy and loving kindness; O hearken and give ear to my solemn warnings, lest my heavy judgments fall upon you. For I will, in my own time, visit the earth; yea, through every empire, kingdom and city, shall my holy word be sounded; for I am the Lord God of Heaven and earth, and all nations shall bow before Me, and tremble at my presence.

4. O ye proud nations of the earth, thou wicked generation; shall I suffer you to remain on my footstool, in your corruptions? I tell you, nay; I will cut you off from the face of the earth; I will send forth famine and pestilence to destroy you; I will consume the nobles of the earth; I will destroy and lay low all that do not fear my name, saith the God of Heaven; I will not spare those who call on my name, and are not doers of my work. Surely, I have always had chosen witnesses on earth, and still have, even to this day, unto whom I do reveal my holy will; and all nations shall bow thereunto.

5. O hearken again unto my voice, and delay not; for the great day of my visitation is come. Ye may think ye lie down in safety, but I will cause you to rise up under judgment; for with heavy judgments I will visit you, that you may know that the great I AM speaketh not in vain; but my warning voice I send forth unto you, that ye may understand and do my holy will.

6. Verily I say unto you, Remember, the prophets of old I sent forth with my own hand, to warn the people; but they hearkened not unto Me the God of Heaven. Therefore I cut them off from my holy lan'se va' ne, and from the face of the earth; and even so I will do in this visitation to man.

7. For I will send forth my word, and declare unto them, that all

nations shall have an offer of salvation, which is free for all souls; and they shall hear the sound thereof, for this I have declared from the beginning; and I created man a rational being, capable of choosing the way of life, which leadeth to happiness, or the way of death, which leadeth to misery. Therefore I say unto you, harden not your hearts against Me your Creator. For I have sent forth my spirit to the inhabitants of the earth, to strive with man, that he might, if he would, receive proffered mercy; for surely my judgments are pending; yea, kingdoms, thrones and dominions, shall fall at my hand, and desolation fill the land;

8. The earth shall tremble and quake, the seas roar, and foaming billows shall sweep over the mighty deep; yea, I will destroy in my own time, kingdoms and nations; and the high and nobles of the earth I will lay low. I will not stay my hand nor lighten my judgments, saith the Almighty, unless ye give ear to my solemn warnings.

9. O ye wicked and perverse generation! how long can ye remain in darkness, groping in sin and iniquity at the risk of your final salvation! For surely my word has gone forth in ages past, and remains unalterable, even to this day. Though the Heavens and earth pass away, my word shall not fail; but I will, in my own time, increase my judgments according to the abominations and wickedness that are in the land.

10. I will not save by profession; I will look upon the professor as those that profess not; and upon the rich and great men, yea, nobles, kings and princes, as though they possessed nothing; for in their hidden treasures are deceit and fraud, by speculation, and all manner of wickedness which I do abhor, saith the God of Heaven; and for this cause and many more, I have sent forth my destroying Angels to pull down their lofty towers; yea, to lay low, even to the ground, their high places.

11. My *ter're vac' le* o'ne trumpet shall sound through the land, and many will flock to my Zion on earth for refuge, over whom I will stretch out my protecting hand, and shield them from harm. But to those that put far away these solemn warnings, and say, No danger awaits us; on such I will pour out my wrath and indignation; I will smite them with my rod of justice, which I hold in my right hand to accomplish this mighty work of the latter day.

12. Therefore, hearken again to my voice, and repent of your doings, saith the Holy One of Israel; for I am determined on a

decision with the inhabitants of earth. Hence, I entreat you in mercy; and will ye not hear? Will ye not come forth to the resurrection of life, and escape the awful judgments that await the sinner?

13. I say unto you, Every knee shall bow, and every tongue shall confess that I am the Lord. I will, in my own appointed time, cause my prophecies to be fulfilled, that the inhabitants of earth may know and feel sore tribulation for the abomination with which the earth is filled.

14. Never was there so great a day of my visitation to fallen man; and never, according to the truth manifested, was the earth so laden with sin and wickedness as at the present time. How long shall I suffer the earth with her heavy burden to cry unto Me? Shall I wait on the sinner that repenteth not? I tell you, nay;

15. I have appointed my time, and my work I will do; I will smite the sinner that oppresseth, and confound and bring to nought the lofty imaginations of men; they shall wander in desolate places, and say to the rocks and mountains, Fall on us, and hide us from Him that sitteth upon the throne. For great and terrible, saith the holy Angel, will be the day of the Lord which is declared unto you.

16. Therefore, I solemnly warn you, not to treat the things of God as abusing them. For know ye, there is but one true God, the great Eternal Giver of all good; just and righteous, who will reward every one according as his works shall be.

17. Therefore saith the Lord, Hearken again O my people, to my word; prepare ye to sound the ter're vac'le o'ne trumpet; for I have not spoken in vain, neither will I pass lightly over those who know my will and do it not; but those who do my pleasure, I will gather together from the four quarters of the earth, into my ark of safety.

18. Therefore, I say unto the children of Zion, Gird on your helmet, sword and shield, and be ye strong in the Lord; for lo, the time cometh when many will flock to Zion, some for good and some for evil. But I say unto you, stand ye firm and unshaken, and I will be your God and ye shall be my people, forever more: Amen.

Inspired Writer,

LUCINDA HARTFORD.

**A GOLDEN SEAL, CONTAINING THE TESTIMONY OF SIMON PETER,
IN BEHALF OF HIS FAITHFUL COMPANIONS WHO TOILED WITH HIM
WHILE ON EARTH.**

WRITTEN BY INSPIRATION AT CANTERBURY, NEW HAMPSHIRE, JUNE 30, 1843.

1. Hearken, O ye children of Zion, and give a willing ear, O ye fellow brethren and sisters of mine, who dwell on the earth. I am Peter, of whom ye read, an apostle of your blessed Lord and Savior, and a servant of the Most High God, whose command I make it my delight to obey.

2. I have long desired and been prepared for this opportunity; like a free volunteer, at this time, in union with my brethren and sisters, (the faithful apostles and servants of Christ,) I thankfully raise my voice to testify of those things which seem good in my sight; for I have long been an ear and eye witness of the great work of the Lord in the Heavens above, and on the earth; and especially in this his late sacred and glorious manifestation to the chosen people of his Zion.

3. I was near even at the side of your blessed Savior, in presence of your holy Mother Ann, at the time your Heavenly Father commissioned his holy Angels to go forth with the sacred Roll and Book, which I well know, and testify to all nations and people that move on the earth, his Almighty power did prepare, and send by his mighty Angel to his Church on the Holy Mount of Lebanon, there to be copied by mortal hand, in deep tribulation and the holy fear of God; which I know hath been done according to his own choosing; for I have accompanied the holy Angels, with many other glorified spirits, and have with them been a careful observer of the operations in Heaven and on earth, in preparing this sacred Roll and Book for the nations thereof, from the beginning to this time; and still shall be, till it reaches those for whom it was designed by the Almighty.

4. Be it known unto the many nations of this earth, that there are thousands and tens of thousands in the eternal world of light and life, who are ready and free to pour forth their thankfulness and gratitude in the hearing of mortals, for the great condescension of their Heavenly Father, in sending forth his permanent word of lengthened mercy to fallen man; and would be glad so to do, if

time with mortals and room on the sacred pages would permit; for their souls even as mine, are filled with the tender love and sweet compassion of an All-wise and just Creator, for all who will strive to know and do the will of their Heavenly Father, from the time his word shall reach them, till on earth their days are ended.

5. I have heard their prayers, and seen them bowing low before the throne of Eternal Truth and Infinite Wisdom. O ye who are as good by nature as myself, my soul daily prayeth for you, that you may not be found fighting against God, neither be so unwise as to slight the day of his visitation to your needy souls, as many did in past ages. Trust in God, if his will ye would do; for if you trust in your own knowledge and strength, though ye may greatly desire to do right, ye may, in the trying moment, be left to feel the effects of your own weakness.

6. Receive the mercy of your God, that his most heavy judgments may not be yours to suffer. Choose wisely, and hearken to the voice of charity, and shut not your eyes against the light of truth which already beginneth to burn in your own consciences; but unite with every thing holy and good, whatever be the means by which it is offered, or whoever be the messenger by whom it may be conveyed to you; remembering at all times, it is not so much matter what the size, color, shape or costliness of the vessel is, as it is about the cleanliness, and the precious worth it contains.

7. As a brother, and friend to your precious souls, I feel to warn you all, to receive the messengers of your God when sent to you in charity and love, and treat them with kindness; for many will He yet send forth to every kindred and people on earth; but whether they will come unto you, spirits dwelling in natural bodies, or spirits freed from the earthly tabernacle, is not for you to lay out or determine.

8. Though my spirit sorroweth for the haughtiness and foolishness of mankind, yet I rejoice in the condescension of the Lord and his mighty Angels, and that He hath purposed to send forth his messengers to visit and awaken the sleepers in sin, and bring to life the dead, restore the lame, heal the sick, and bind up the broken hearted.

9. By the light of my God and his holy influence, I am led to see and know in part, that which will be in time to come.

10. Ye may say, Who is this that declareth these things to us? I am a co-worker with my brother, the faithful and beloved disciple

of the holy Savior, *John the Revelator*; and when it shall please my God again to send me forth with my brethren and companions, as in the days of Christ's first appearing, I will go whither by the spirit of justice I am led; and will help to open the hearts of the children of men with the key of love and light, and awaken them with the word of faith, for the solemn word of the Lord, through the holy Revelator, to enter. And when these things come, then will ye know that my words are true.

11. Your noble dwellings, where kings and princes dwell in ease and indolence, shall be the places where food shall be prepared for the chosen servants of God; and sweet industry shall reign.

12. In many an unfinished shed, in barns, in cottages of the poorest peasants, in the once lonely deserts, shall the power, mercy and justice of God yet be displayed, and his word loudly echo.

13. To the thatched and unthatched roof, and to the meanest hovel shall some of the most renowned of this earth yet gather, and on their bended knees seek the forgiveness of their God, and humbly beg for his mercy; and by those whom they once disdained to comfort with the necessities of life, shall they be taught the way of eternal life, and fed with the imperishable bread of Heaven.

14. Times and seasons may pass away before these things are all fulfilled; but the word of God standeth sure to the end; so be not faithless or unbelieving.

15. Before I hold my peace, I freely declare to you ye hearers, great and small, that the work of God, in the order of his grace, will bring you all on a level; the king and beggar shall eat from the same table, the peasant and prince shall drink from the same cup, and the professor and profane shall loudly acknowledge, they have both been destitute of the true power and word of salvation, and know not the living God as He is revealed.

16. Ye who read and understand the word of your God as recorded on the sacred pages of this book, will see that it is vain for you, any longer to stretch your senses to the ethereal skies, to find the Lord; or place your eyes there to look for the second appearing of Christ.

17. He hath appeared as declared in this book; and I bless the bright Eternal Two who have, in their own way and time, in beauty and order, displayed their might and wisdom, by placing at the head of the New Creation, the heavenly Bridegroom and Bride, as the spiritual Parents of all souls who have been begotten into the

elements of eternal life; for as true as there is a God, every soul who ever finds access to his throne, must find it by and through them.

18. It is equally as impossible for a soul to enter into the spiritual creation, without spiritual Parents, and breathe the air of eternal life, as it would be for a child to enter into the natural world without natural parents.

19. But thanks and honor forever and evermore I will give to the Eternal Two, for the perfect way of life and redemption from the nature of sin, which they have revealed through Christ the Holy Savior and blessed Mother Ann Lee. They who worship the spirit dwelling in these, the two Anointed Ones, do truly worship God.

20. I bless the day that I found the second Eve, the Bride, the Lamb's wife, a Spiritual Mother, without which my salvation could not have been perfect, nor my joy full.

21. Blessed be her name in Heaven and on earth, and that pure gospel and perfect cross of self-denial which she daily taught and practiced in all her goings forth. Let her praise be spoken, and her goodness sounded throughout the whole earth, as well as that of the Holy Savior.

22. As I am a well wisher to all those who dwell on the earth, I have considered it a great privilege and sacred duty, to sign and seal the words of everlasting truth and light, by revealing in part my sympathetic feelings for all the creation of God.

23. O that none might be found so unwise, as to disregard the warnings of God, defy his mighty power or deny his holy name, or that of his holy messengers.

24. Desiring all those who read the foregoing, to remember, that the true saints of God are one in all things; and thus, having spoken to you, through an instrument of mortal clay, I have plainly shown you the feelings of my companions who suffered with me when on earth; with earnest feelings to do good to my fellow kindred, in the spirit of prayer and with Christ-like humility, I close my word by saying, O Heavenly Father, do be merciful and forgive them, for they know not what they do.

Inspired Writer,

SUSAN H. WHITCHER.

A HOLY ROLL WRITTEN BY JOHN THE REVELATOR;

COPIED BY INSPIRATION AT CANTERBURY, NEW HAMPSHIRE, JUNE 29, 1843.

1. Come listen candidly unto my words all ye travelers in time, for as a true friend and well wisher to your souls I address you. I am John, the beloved disciple of Christ; the brother of James, and the son of Zebedee.

2. By the goodness of God I was made a partaker of this saving gospel of life and salvation, in the first appearing of Christ upon earth. And by walking in perfect obedience to that doctrine sent forth by the Eternal Father, through him unto a lost world, I have ever found favor in the sight of God, and in no other way.

3. And I testify unto all people, that no souls, either in time or eternity, can ever be owned and accepted of God, short of acknowledging and obeying Him in that order where He has made Himself manifest, whether it be in accordance with their vain and exalted imaginations, yea or nay.

4. Whatever means it pleaseth God to make use of to reveal his will unto mortals, whether it be through the agency of man, woman or child, there must every soul bow, and acknowledge his word and his power, or never share in his mercy.

5. Therefore, as a wise parent would warn his son to flee from approaching danger, so do I warn you, O ye inhabitants of mortality, not to deny or defy the means which God hath chosen to make known his will unto you at the present time.

6. Remember, God hath ever chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise, and the weak things of the world to confound the mighty; yea, and base things, and even things which are not, to bring to nought things which are.

7. Behold Jehovah hath declared, that out of the midst of Zion his word should go forth to the nations of the earth. And where, O ye inhabitants of earth, would you look for the midst of Zion? Would you look into the divided and subdivided parties of men, where strife and contention reign perpetually?

8. Christ promised that his kingdom should be a kingdom of peace. And where, O ye children of men, can that kingdom of peace be found, if it be not where blood is not shed, and where strife and contention are not known? Where one mortal man is not exalted

above another; but where all share alike the blessings of God; where they that were rich become as those that were poor and possessed nothing, and they that were poor, become even as those who possessed an abundance of this world's goods; they that had wives become even as though they had none; and all dwell together in perfect harmony, purity and righteousness, enjoying one faith, one Lord and one baptism, which is the baptism of fire and the Holy Spirit: who are daily crucifying the flesh, with all its affections and lusts, who walk not after the flesh, but after the spirit, and in the knowledge of God?

9. Of such is the kingdom of Christ, the Zion of God composed. And what rational soul can dispute, but that such a kingdom, is that kingdom of peace which belongeth to the Savior, rather than that which is filled with contentious strivings, and confused divisions, where each man careth for his own household and nothing more, and is daily striving to serve and please himself, rather than his Maker?

10. Through what means, I ask, O ye candid ones, would you that your Heavenly Father send forth his word unto you? If you despise the humble means which He hath chosen, where, I ask, would you that his word be given?

11. Would you that it be given unto the haughty kings, and bigoted princes of this earth, who are daily reveling in the most filthy abominations, whose hearts are polluted with iniquity, and whose hands are stained with innocent blood? Verily I say unto you, He would sooner send forth his word through an African babe, or a natural idiot.

12. But again I ask, Would you that your Heavenly Father send forth his word through your appointed priests and pretended ministers of the gospel of Christ, who, it is known by their fruits, and the declaration of their own mouths, daily commit sin; and who strive to indulge and gratify the cravings of their evil passions?

13. Or would you that He send his word forth through a meek and humble follower of Christ, who never sought to be honored and adored by mortals, but whose constant labor from his youth up, has been merely to know and do the will of God?

14. Such an instrument the Lord hath made choice of, to reveal his will unto mortals in the present case. And every rational soul who is endowed with one spark of true light, will acknowledge the means He has chosen, to be in wisdom, justice and goodness.

15. Although the people from whence the word of the Lord hath gone forth, are looked upon by mankind in general, as a mean and contemptible few, and even judged by some to be the very off-scouring of the earth; yet I declare unto you, and my word shall prove eternal truth, That even the most noble among men, will yet witness the day, that they would willingly make any sacrifice whatever, to obtain that perfect peace, and that heavenly undisturbed joy, which this little despised flock have merited, by their daily walk of humility and self-denial.

16. The flock of Christ never was known by great numbers, or much popularity; but his true and faithful followers were always few, and *that few* always suffered ridicule and persecution for his sake.

17. When our Savior came into the world, he came not in great pomp and worldly array, exalting the great and noble of the earth; and for this reason they despised him, and suffered him to be put to death.

18. He called unto him those who were needy. It was not the rich or the proud; but it was the poor and mean in the eyes of men, honest humble laborers in the things of this world, who sought not to be honored by their fellow mortals, although that saving gospel which he taught was offered freely to all, kings as well as beggars, if they would comply with its just and humiliating requirements.

19. But the self-exalted sense of human nature, was the same in ages past that it is in the present day; and the objections of an unbelieving world were no more vain and unstable, eighteen hundred years ago, concerning the first appearing of Christ, than they are in the present day concerning his second appearing, which it has pleased God should be through the instrumentality of a female.

20. The wisdom of God is foolishness to vain man, and ever was. His work is a pride-staining and humiliating work, and has been from the beginning; but what mortal shall dare to oppose the order of it?

21. Know ye, heavy judgments shall be set upon that soul, who will dare, knowingly, to oppose his work and his wisdom, insomuch as to abuse and persecute his subjects.

22. The sufferings of this little despised few, the followers of that chosen and anointed female, have ever been like unto those which Jesus of Nazareth and his faithful followers were caused to suffer by the wicked; and this is one convincing evidence to you,

that the same spirit dwelt in her and her followers, which dwelt in Jesus and his followers; if it had not been so, that spirit of enmity never would have arisen as it did, to persecute and destroy her, and to put an end to that gospel which she taught.

23. The world loveth its own; but it hated Christ the Savior because he was not of the world, neither was the doctrine he taught; and for the same cause, did the world of mankind despise this woman, and her faithful, humble followers.

24. What rational soul can dispute the wisdom and propriety of a spiritual Mother in the new creation, any more than a spiritual Father? In the natural order and creation of the human race, the male and the female are both workers together; and the natural creation of all things is a figure of the spiritual; therefore no soul is born of God that does not acknowledge a spiritual Mother, as well as a spiritual Father.

25. That latter day of glory has been ushered in, which was predicted by the Prophets; that day in which the virgins should rejoice in the dances of them that make merry.

26. This is the morning of the day in which the marriage of the Lamb is come, and blessed are they which are called unto the marriage feast of the same. Rejoice and be glad all ye nations of the earth, for the heavenly Bridegroom and Bride stand at the head of the New Creation, proclaiming peace and full salvation unto all souls who are willing to hear and obey the word of the Lord.

27. The Lord hath sent forth his holy proclaiming Angels unto all the earth, to sound the awakening trumpet of full salvation and redemption unto lost souls. And his Angels of vengeance stand ready to pour forth his wrath, upon the Heaven-daring mockers of his sacred word.

28. Awaken and be enlightened, all ye children of men, look ye and behold the City of the New Jerusalem. That City of everlasting peace and purity, the kingdom of the Messiah; which I John the Revelator, did behold in a heavenly vision, when confined upon the Isle of Patmos.

29. I saw the word of the Lord, and the purity of his kingdom, even as it was to stand in the last dispensation of his goodness unto mortals. I saw, and I knew not what I saw, but I have since seen the fulfilling of many wonders; and all that which remaineth sealed, will yet be revealed.

30. But behold I saw a woman, clothed with the sun, and the

moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars; and she being with child cried, travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered, and brought forth a man child who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron. Therefore rejoice, all ye inhabitants of earth, that this woman, being the Eternal Mother of the whole Creation, even as Jehovah is the Father, has been delivered even of the remnant of her seed, which is the Lamb's Bride, the second Eve.

31. Give honor and praise, all ye sons of men, that the mystery of God is finished, and his true Church upon earth established. Bow down and worship before his throne, for the desire of all nations is come. Give honor and glory to Him unceasingly, for his lengthened mercy to fallen man.

32. Be ye not found caviling with the workings of his Holy Spirit, like the Scribes and Pharisees of old; nor contending with his holy Wisdom like the unbelieving Jews; lest, after the many warnings He has given you, He smite you with heavy displeasure, and cut off his mercy from your souls.

33. As a friend and well wisher to all, I solemnly warn you who dwell in mortal clay, to treat the word of your Heavenly Father, which is now sent forth in mercy and charity to all souls, with sacred reverence and holy fear. For know ye, every soul will have to render account to God for the use they make of that which He has given them. Amen. *Sevac' Selah'.*

Inspired Writer,

LYDIA M. CHASE.

**A ROLL OF SOLEMN WARNING, BY HOLY AND ETERNAL MOTHER
WISDOM, BROUGHT BY HER WITNESSING ANGEL;**

REVEALED AT CANTERBURY, NEW HAMPSHIRE, MAY 23, 1843.

1. Bow down and obey, all ye who hear my word, both ye who dwell in Zion, and ye who dwell in distant lands, say I Eternal Wisdom. O *ves'ter lan sine ex fari'na*, in words of solemn warning I sound my trumpet of wisdom unto you, through my witnessing Angel, *Ah Se'lah Ves'perlon'.*

2. Know ye, that I am Wisdom, eternal and unchangeable

Wisdom; one with God I am, ever was and always shall be; even as He is your Eternal Father, so do I Eternal Wisdom, stand as your everlasting Mother. With Him I sound forth mercy, with Him judgment proclaim; We stand as one, and work as but one alone; nothing doth He send forth upon the earth, either in mercy or judgment, without my everlasting seal, ETERNAL WISDOM; and nothing do I sound, or cause to be sounded forth, without his everlasting sign and approval.

3. Therefore marvel not that my words are sounded unto you, O ye of little faith and weak understanding; for even as He has condescended to stoop from his throne in Heaven, to notice his creature man now dwelling upon the earth, his footstool; even so do I accompany Him, to bless the word of his mouth, and bear witness to the truth contained in the Holy Roll, sent forth by his Almighty power, mercy and justice; and many times have I placed my seal thereon, and pronounced it wholesome and good, to stand unaltered and unchanged, till He in his infinite goodness, sees fit to send forth a further decree.

4. So beware, all who are called to read or to handle this word, in any way, shape or manner; for I have said and again say, that whosoever will, knowingly, alter, add or diminish one word contained in the Holy Roll, shall feel the judgments of God, and the heavy displeasure of Me, Eternal wisdom; and whosoever will destroy, or cause to be destroyed, this holy Book, or any part therein contained, O car'bo hes'per larth vile, and de veen' through tem'po ha' vo a' zen; I say,

5. Though you burn this Book, the truth thereof shall burst forth in your souls, as an unquenchable fire and a tormenting flame; and if you bury it in the earth, the power of God shall cause it to breathe forth the curses and the heavy judgments which are written therein; yea the earth itself shall breathe forth plagues, pestilence and sore diseases, upon those whose hands or voices were raised, or whose hearts rejoiced, to have this the holy word of the Lord buried in the earth, to be trampled upon; and thus cause it to be a curse instead of a blessing unto you.

6. Therefore be wise, all ye inhabitants of the earth; and consider, ye cannot hide from the All-seeing eye of your God.

7. But why should man seek to destroy the word of Heaven, sent unto him from his God, given for his eternal good and happiness? It is because it strikes at the root of all evil, which is the lust of

the flesh, the lust of the eyes and the pride of life; yea, because he is required to live strictly according to the law of grace, or strictly to the law of nature.

8. It is, saith Wisdom, for these reasons that he will seek to destroy this holy word; but know ye, all who hear my word, that ye cannot now, nor ever will be blessed, in any other way. Walk strictly according to the principles of one or the other, or you will merit the displeasure of your God.

9. Let those extensive buildings in which you have spent so many precious hours of your life in the filthy and obscene works of darkness, now be changed into houses of solemn prayer, or of honest employment; no more to be set apart for such foul and base purposes. There let holy songs of thanksgiving and praise, be sung unto the Lord for his long forbearance; there let solemn and sacred fear fill every soul;

10. There let the cries of the penitent, the humble, true seeker after righteousness, and the broken hearted, ascend to the throne of God, from the deepest recesses of your hearts; yea, bathe your floors with tears of true repentance and thankfulness, that He has seen fit to notice you in mercy, and warn you of his heavy judgments, which He will pour upon you, unless you quickly repent.

11. O may sweet repentance soften each heart, that the words of Heaven may sink deeply therein; which will cause you to be bowed down with fear and reverence, and filled with deep tribulation, that you may be prepared to meet your God in his mercy, and share in his forgiving love; for He will have mercy on the faithful, and compassion for the contrite spirit; those who regard Him, He will regard; but those who scorn his words, and disregard his sayings, He will scourge with his judgments, and meet them in his fury; yea, He will disregard them in their calamity, and withhold his protection when their fear cometh.

12. So beware how ye walk, and how ye use the givings of your God; for know ye, it is an awful thing to fall into the hands of the Almighty, to feel his judgments and heavy displeasure. Carefully use the words of Heaven at all times, wherever they may be revealed; through whatever means they may come, it matters not; if it pleaseth your God, you have no reason to complain.

13. But when you hear or see them, or even have them in your presence, the eye of the Lord is continually upon you, to behold the manner in which you regard them. Therefore be ye cautious

how you use the things of God, and how you speak of the same.

14. And I do forbid, that any should take expressions or sentiments written in the Holy Roll, and use as common by-words, either in a light carnal way, or in any other, save with sacred reverence; for they are solemn indeed, and should not be used or blended with your own carnal words and ways, to express your ideas or feelings in any manner; but preserve them in their order, by themselves, solemn, sacred and divine; yea, preserve them as you would the most valuable treasure of silver or gold, for they are of much more importance.

15. And those of you who stand as rulers, often warn the people to use them carefully, and abuse not the books themselves, nor the solemn words therein contained; and set ye the same example before them, in all you say and do. So shall you be blessed, and your people likewise. In obedience to the words of Heaven, you shall be prospered, and in no other way.

16. Therefore be wise for your own souls' sake, and for your own prosperity and happiness, take heed how you walk; seek your God in true humility, and you will find He hath mercy; labor for wisdom, that you may act wisely.

17. My delight is in the upright souls; I dwell with the honest heart, and with the true seeker and doer of the Lord's will. I am not found in the high lofty regions, where dwell pride, arrogance and deceit, where each one strives to be the highest, where all strive to rule, and none to obey;

18. There I dwell not, saith Holy Wisdom; but in the lowly vale of humility and sweet repentance do I abide; there I shower my blessings, and cause every thing to grow in wisdom, and perfect order; there I have planted my vineyards, and there I have prepared holy fountains of everlasting waters wherewith to feed my flock. I have there planted beautiful groves, and the blessing of God has caused them to flourish exceedingly.

19. Come hither all who will, and walk in my pleasant valley; purify your souls from sin and I will delight in your offerings; wash in the pool of repentance, and you will be lovely; enter at the gate of final decision, bid adieu to the world without, take up your cross, no more to put it by, and you shall be mine forever.

20. My paths are pleasant, and all who will, may walk therein; but nothing that is sinful or unclean, hath any place in my valley,

saith Wisdom ; but straight as straightness, holy and divine are all things which are under my full blessing.

21. You must bear the cross, if you would wear the crown ; you must lay down your carnal lives if you would share in life everlasting ; you must regard the holy words of your God, and live according to his requirements, if you would enjoy peace on earth, and eternal happiness forever.

22. Worship your God to his acceptance, if you would that He receive your offerings ; worship Him in spirit, with life and zeal, in truth and in reality, regardless of certain forms and ceremonies ; and it will be accepted of Him ; He will be merciful towards you, in well doing, in loving and obeying his word. But bow down, and give your ears to hear, and incline your hearts to understand and obey his holy word.

23. Thus my word is finished unto you at this time, say I, Holy and Eternal Wisdom.

WORDS OF THE ANGEL TO THE ANOINTED IN ZION.

O ye blessed of Holy Wisdom, the above did She sound unto me, to have written and given unto you, on the fourteenth morning of the fifth month, to do with as your wisdom would direct. But keep my words, said She, for they will yet prove a benefit ; and time may yet unfold why I wrote them. I have no more to do with them, saith the Angel, as they are now correctly written, according to her holy and divine will.

Inspired Writer,

DOROTHY ANN DURGIN.

APPENDIX ;

CONTAINING A NARRATION OF FACTS, GIVEN BY DIVINE REVELATION ; AND ALSO FROM LIVING WITNESSES, CORROBORATING THE REALITY OF THE FOREGOING.

The following, is a correct statement of the various interviews and communications, witnessed and received from the holy and mighty Angel of God, MA' NE ME' RAH, VAK' NA SI' NA JAH', by Adah Zillah Potter. All of which transpired some months previous to the writing of the preceding word of the Lord, to the inhabitants of the earth.

Testimony of the inspired Writer.

I am but a dependent mortal, and of myself equally ignorant of the divine and mysterious purposes of the All-wise and ever righteous God, with my fellow companions of time. Nor do I assert, that, in my very small measure of natural wisdom and knowledge, I am able, in the least degree, to comprehend his ways, or his doings.

Yet, I am bold and confident to affirm, in the hearing or presence of all people, if so required to do, that I have received a knowledge and understanding of a mighty and merciful display of the infinite goodness of the one true and living God, to the inhabitants of the earth, which He is about to manifest unto them, through the medium of his holy Angels ; and that from the same divine source, it has been shown and revealed unto me.

Therefore, to obey the voice of the Holy Angel, I feel called upon, by the powers of truth, at this time, to bear witness to the word of the Lord, which, by his holy Angels, is proclaimed unto the children of men. For I have known, for some months previous to this time, by the revelation of God, that the time was near at hand, even at the door, when He would, by means of his own choosing, make known his word, and reveal his will unto the inhabitants of the earth, even to the nations abroad.

And it is for these reasons, even because Heaven hath revealed it to me, and for a confirmation to what has been already stated, that I now add my testimony, and freely acknowledge the same ; and also prove the truth of my word, by giving an account of what I have felt, seen and heard ; yea, and

received from the powers above, concerning the word and work of the holy and mighty Angel of God, that is now at work, for the good of the children of men.

First Interview.

It was in the evening of the twenty second of January, eighteen hundred and forty two, while I was busily employed putting all things in readiness, for the close of the week, that I distinctly heard my name called very loudly, and with much earnestness. I could not go so well at that moment, and I answered, I will come soon, for I supposed it to be some one in the adjoining room, that wished to see me: but the word was repeated three times, and I hastened to the place from whence the sound seemed to come, but there was no one present.

I soon saw in the middle of the room, four very large and bright lights, or balls of fire, as they appeared to be; they moved slowly each way, and after a little time, joined together in one exceedingly large light, or pillar of fire. At this moment, I heard a loud voice, which uttered many words, with such mighty force that I feared to stay in the room, and attempted to go out; but found I had not power to move my feet.

For some time, I could not understand one word that was sounded forth; but the first that I did understand, were as follows: Hark, hark! hearken, O thou child of mortality, unto the word that is, and shall be sounded aloud in thine ears, again and again, even until it is obeyed.

And lo, I say, a time, and a time, and a half time shall not pass by, before my voice shall be heard, and my word sounded forth to the nations abroad. But in the Zion of my likeness and true righteousness shall it be received first, and from thence shall it go forth; for thus and thus hath the God of Heaven and earth declared, and purposed that it should be.

Then why will you, O why will you yet fear to obey? What would you that your God would do in your presence, that you might fear his power, rather than that of mortal man?

From this moment, I was not sensible where I was; and after a little time of silence, the body of light, or pillar of fire, dispersed; and I saw a mighty Angel coming from the east, and I heard these words:

Woe, woe, and many woes shall be upon the mortal that shall see, and will not stop to behold; that shall hear, and will not hearken; or that shall understand and will not receive, and well consider upon that which the God of Heaven and earth, of the wise and unwise, the just and unjust, shall yet send forth, and cause to be proclaimed within Zion, and without Zion, in his own time.

The voice now ceased, and I could not determine whether the word proceeded from the brightness that remained before me, or from the mighty Angel. All was silent, for a short time, and then these words were repeated very forcibly, and loud.

Speak not of my presence, nor of what thou hast seen and heard, until thou hast permission, or until the time shall come; for I have now come forth to work mightily among the children of the earth: but in the heart of

Zion I shall begin, and for a season, I shall pass to and fro, unseen and unknown as I really am.

O then thou mortal of my choice, remember the day and the hour, and number the times, and keep the time of my coming, even from this, the first time, until the time is fulfilled; for thou shalt remain my witness, unto the end.

February third, eighteen hundred forty two, early in the morning, between the hours of two and three, I heard a loud voice, resembling distant thunder; and as it came nearer, I could hear distinct words. After some minutes, I arose, and looked out of the window, to see if there was any thing the matter without; but I saw nothing in danger, and turned to go to my rest; and the voice sounded forth, yet louder than before, in the following words.

THE WORDS OF A HOLY ANGEL.

These twenty days, have I passed to and fro in the earth, and have softly sounded my word, and but very few have listened; and shall I longer hold my peace, and let the earth be troubled? I have passed and re-passed, to watch, guard and protect, and prepare the Zion of the living God, for that work which the Almighty hath purposed, should shortly begin in her.

But lo, I go, and a mightier one than I am, will soon come; for the All-powerful God will not longer be still; but will work mighty wonders in the earth, even that which is more marvelous than what has already been witnessed; and this He has surely declared in the ears of his chosen people, many times of late, by means of his own choosing.

So I say, let the inhabitants of the earth, both great and small, old and young, prepare to humble themselves as the dust, in the presence of the Lord their God, the mighty one of Israel. Let Zion tremble, and let all Israel fear before Him, and murmur not against his sacred requirements to them.

Let the mountains break forth with lamentation, and let the vallies be filled with sorrow and mourning; for mighty and terrible are the bands and strong holds of Satan, throughout the earth.

Surely, I say, many will there be, that will be led captive; and this, the captivity of *Siar' lavon'*, will be far greater than the captivity of Babylon, in ancient days.

But well will it be with thee, O Zion, if in that day, thy walls are well fortified, and thou art found standing in that holy order and rectitude, in which thy God hath placed thee, and purposed that the nations of the earth should behold thee.

And woe, yea, a cursed woe, unto every soul that shall spread an evil report of the mysterious doings of their God in the Zion of his holiness, or shall go out among strangers, with an intent to do evil.

Woe unto them that shall seek to understand the mighty works of their God, among the children of men, for the sake, or by way of judging them, or their God who is at work with them. But a far greater woe shall be upon him, even to this day, that shall spread abroad, or declare falsely, in the name of the living God, or his holy Angels, that which has been and will be shown unto the inhabitants of Zion, before the full time.

For verily I say, a knowledge and understanding sufficient for the good of

man, concerning Zion, will the Lord your God send forth, even in his own time and by means of his own choosing, entirely according to his own will. Amen.

The word was now finished, and all was silent.

Second Interview.

On February fifth, eighteen hundred forty two, about ten o'clock in the morning, I saw in the room, a large ball of light, or seemingly, a body of fire, moving slowly to the south; it then turned and passed by me to the north, and divided into four parts, and moved swiftly each way, east, west, north and south; and I saw them no more.

I thought to go to my work; but presently, I heard a loud and terrible voice, but did not see any thing. The word was as follows.

I am *Ma'ne Me'rah, Vak'na Si'na Jah'*, or the mighty prophesying Angel of the God of Heaven and earth, sent forth at his command, to pass and re-pass to and fro, and to prophesy throughout the earth.

Within Zion, and without Zion, shall I pass continually, even as God has commanded me, until my time of prophesying is passed by, and the days of the fulfilling of the same shall come.

I do, and shall, speak of that which has been, of that which now is, and of that which is to come.

I am at this time, only as one that goeth before that which is to come, and will follow; and that which mortals shall yet see, and understand.

But the voice that soundeth forth the word at my command, no mortal eye shall behold from whence it cometh; but mortals shall hear and understand without fail; for the GREAT I AM hath spoken it, and his Eternal Wisdom hath declared it.

And again I say, I will pass to and fro, within Zion, and without Zion; and I will prophesy in the name of the GREAT JEHOVAH, that which He will assuredly bring to pass, until my time of prophesying is fulfilled, as the God of all nations has commanded me.

And if there are yet to be found in Zion, sinners or workers of iniquity, I will, without reserve, prophesy evil against them; yea, and against that part of Zion in which they dwell, and heavy woes shall follow my word; and they, and all such as rest at peace with them, shall be cast from before the righteous like stubble.

In the days of the fulfilling of my prophecy, shall these things be; for the Holy One of Israel, hath purposed and declared, that his kingdom on earth, should be a kingdom of righteousness; and his Zion, a holy City of perfect order and beauty, adorned with purity, and as a shining light to the nations around. Thus and thus shall it be, before the mighty work of the living God is accomplished.

And again; I am the power that ruleth and commandeth the voice; but no man shall see, or be able to tell from whence the word proceedeth from time to time, or comprehend the meaning of my word, very many times.

Yet, I am one that many shall hear, many shall see, many shall understand; and many shall believe that I am, and that I was sent forth at the command of the Almighty One; and shall indeed fear my coming.

But many more, yea, far greater will be the number, that will not believe that I am, or that I am sent forth by an Almighty and eternal power, and am indeed of the same; but will set at nought, and deride my word, and will put afar off the days of the fulfilling of it, and will sneer at those who will believe.

Yea, and such will devise harm, and plot mischief against those who will fear my power; and will seek to lie in wait and ensnare the mortal that shall be caused to declare these things in the ears of their fellow creatures; for truths, truths, and solemn truths, without reserve to the pretended ignorance of man, will I command to be sounded forth.

And I will no more cease to pass and re-pass to and fro, throughout the earth, or cause my prophecy to have an end, until my time shall come, yea, fully come; and of that time, no power has ever yet spoken; but it is not far distant, according to the times and seasons above.

Nay, no power in Heaven, hath ever yet said to mortals, I will cause my holy, proclaiming, or prophesying Angels, to cease their word, and return to my throne; neither hath the Almighty declared, that his word should be no more known, and acknowledged on the earth, or that a voice from the Heavens should no more be heard.

But He hath repeatedly declared, that He would work marvelously, and do mighty wonders out of the sight of man; and, at the same time, warned his own chosen people to be prepared and ready; plainly testifying, that what He had heretofore done, was but the beginning.

So let no one dare to say, Why is the word thus, or so? And marvel not, neither murmur in thy heart, O thou mortal that now beholdest my presence, hearest my name and understandest my word, even at this time, for lo I go, but I come again; so write correctly what thou hast heard, but speak not of it, but wait my return; Amen.

At this moment, I was surrounded by the same pillar of fire that I first saw, and the mighty Angel was in the midst of it; but I could not see to my satisfaction, because of the brightness. After a short time, all instantly disappeared, and I was standing by the door of the room, and knew not that I had moved.

I made mention of what I saw, but spoke not of the word, although it was very contrary to my feelings to keep silent; but remembering the word of the Holy Angel to me, at the first time, and feeling bound to obey the same, I dared not, as yet, make known in full, what I had seen and heard.

Third Interview.

February twenty first, eighteen hundred forty two, this morning, soon after I had finished my morning duties, I retired to my writing table; but as soon as I was seated, I felt some one, as I thought, take hold of my arms and hold them fast; but I could not see any thing around me. After a little time, I was released, and went to my writing; and very soon, I heard the following words, very powerfully and loudly spoken.

Where, O where is the mortal, that will condescend to listen to a mighty voice from the Heavens, and obey the same?

Where, O where is the tongue that will speak freely to declare the word

sounded forth to the nations abroad, and boldly testify to the truth of the same, in the ears of the inhabitants of the earth, within Zion and without Zion?

Shall the God of Heaven seek, and choose from among the monarchs, nobles, kings and princes, and mighty men of the earth, that would daily defy the name of the true and living God, and would readily take all the honor and glory of the word and the power to themselves, and would declare unto the people that it was their own?

I say, shall the God of Israel be tempted to do this, even to take from among these, a tongue, a mouth, or a hand, to do his will, or perform his work; because there can be none found in Zion, or among his peculiar people, that are willing, as yet, to become as clay in the hands of the potter, or as ore cast into the furnace, or as a tool in the hands of a cunning workman?

Shall it be so; or shall it be among the heathenish nations of time, that neither fear nor serve any God but such as they serve in their own vain imaginations? or shall it be among the ignorant natives of the wild desert, that have never, as yet, heard of the true God, or of his Christ; nay, not even in the mildest whisper?

I say, shall it be among these, that the holy God and Father of all, shall seek, and choose for Himself, after all his everlasting mercy and unbounded blessings, which He has bestowed upon, and showed unto the inhabitants of the Zion of his own likeness and glory on earth?

Can Zion's children bear this, rather than to humble themselves in the presence of that God, yet again and again, from whose hand they have so unboundedly received, and whose name they do really fear; whose word they have acknowledged, and whose voice they know in full reality?

Heaven forbid that it should be so; and I bear witness, that the Mighty One of Israel, yea, the God of the just and the unjust, purposeth to humble his Zion, and exalt her no more, until in her most holy courts, or in the heart of his holy city, there can be found instruments of his power, and mouths of his word, that are sufficiently humbled to pronounce the name of the God of their own deliverance, and boldly testify to his All-righteous and eternal power, before the children of men, and even in the presence of their own brethren, his chosen people.

Yea, such He hath purposed to choose, as will not deny his wonderful displays, or visitations on earth, in ages past or present, because they fear the sneers of the haughty, or the humbleness of the Lord's way.

Neither because the visitations of their God have been marvelous, and his word mysterious, and the effects of his power, that which they could not comprehend, in their own natural reason; nay, nor because they fear the many mortals that have, and will judge and despise it, and boldly declare that it is not of God, but of natural man.

Thus and so shall it be, for the voice of truth hath spoken it, and a short time will bring it to pass; but I say, well it is, and well it will be, with the children of the kingdom that put their trust in the Lord their God; and fear his word, and obey the same, instead of mortal power.

But woe unto the slothful and unbelieving soul, that dwelleth within the

walls of the Holy City ! Woe unto the heart that would fain be filled with flattery, that the work and mighty wonders of the Almighty, to the confounding of the natural wisdom, and down-bringing of the haughtiness of vain man, are at an end ; and glory, yea, and rejoice in that day ; and even in their hard understanding, surmise that the powers of Heaven would be no more displayed, and that each mortal might walk his own way, and fear no power greater than his own.

But, I say, let such mistaken mortals know, that their God has decreed, and declared, that when his time shall come, He will have mercy on whom He will have mercy ; and well pleased will He be with every soul of his people, that is ready for his coming, even in his own time ; for his holy messengers and proclaiming Angels, which He has sent forth to prepare the hearts of the children of men, as well as warn the children of the kingdom, have faithfully done their work, thus far ; and even the darkest nations of the earth, He hath not left without many warnings of his mighty power, in some way or manner.

So let all Zion, and the nations far and near, know the hand of the Lord is not at rest, nor his ear slumbering, nor his eye closed ; neither hath He said, I will no more stretch forth my hand of mercy, unto the nations of the earth, nor send unto them my word ; neither hath He said, I will no more visit my Zion, nor proclaim my judgments through the Israel of my glory.

But He hath said, I will go before my own people, and work mighty wonders, even to the terror of the nations abroad. And this He will in no wise fail to do, according as He hath promised, and as He hath already prepared to begin.

Amen, my word is finished for this time ; and you that have now listened to it, may now behold me, as I have at this time passed to and fro, that you may believe that I am ; and understand, in a small measure, what I am about to do, in a short time.

The voice now ceased speaking, and I beheld, in the east, an Angel, moving slowly along, and soon came very near. The appearance was solemn and terrible ; for the body, from the neck, was like that of a mighty man, and the head was like that of an eagle. He had four exceedingly large wings, two upon each shoulder ; these were open and spread each way.

The feet were like the feet of the elephant, and seemed to be well shod with cast iron ; in the right hand was a very large Roll, sealed with ninety nine seals ; and in the left a Book, the lids or cover of which, was of some kind of metal, but I did not know what ; and it was clasped together with a clasp of steel. I feared, but spoke not, for I knew not what to say ; indeed I dared not speak.

The mighty Angel now spoke unto me in a voice like thunder, and said, Me, ye now hear and see, and ye know that I am ; and from this time ye will not often hear me, though ye may see me yet again and again, for I am indeed the power. But the voice that ye shall hear, ye shall not know, neither shall ye see from whence it proceedeth, until the time shall come.

For hath not the God of his own chosen ones, made known his will, proclaimed his Almighty Power, showed forth his greatness of love and mercy,

and made known the excellency of his kingdom, and condescended to send forth, even from his throne, his holy Angels with his righteous word of mercy, and call of charity, to his creature man even in the letter; and in a form so simple, and language so plain, that even the babes from the breast, might seemingly understand if they desired so to do?

Surely, this the God of Heaven hath done, and the same you may now behold. The Angel now held forth, *first* the Roll, and *then* the Book; and said, The time will surely come, and is not far distant, but is not yet.

But alas! alas! *Si a' na qual', e fa' ma*, Lo, these days in which that righteous God of never-ending charity, has now winked at the pretended ignorance and hard understanding of the children of men, and even of his own people, and hath showed mercy unto all, will be numbered and will pass away.

And there shall a day come, when the voice that shall be heard, even to the four quarters of the earth, within Zion and without Zion, shall utter words still more marvelous and mysterious in the ears of man, and hard to be understood; and even the wise among men will be troubled, to know the will of their God.

And then shall it be, that even Zion's inhabitants shall mourn for the days that are past, and reflect upon the loving kindness of their God, even the God of all power, in the days of his endless mercy and love.

And now, O thou mortal, whose eyes have beheld, and whose ears have heard, and whose heart hath been opened to understand the word of eternal truth sounded from a voice which you know not, hark, while I say unto thee, Go now and consider well upon these things; and marvel not, neither speak of all this in the hearing of the people, but write ye the whole, boldly and with good confidence.

For with the power that is given you that is not of your own, you shall be able to perform my work and do my will, or stand as a swift witness of that which I, in my own time, shall do; So number my times, and keep the time, for the full time shall come; Amen. I go, but come again.

Fourth Interview.

Early on the morning of March first, eighteen hundred forty two, I was awakened by a loud singing; I carefully listened to it, for it was very heavenly and harmonious. I soon saw a band of Angels passing through the place; they marched in regular order two abreast, about four feet from the ground; I could hear the words which they sung, but did not understand any save the following. Zion is the habitation of the living God, and here is the Holy Mount of his glory; and from this place shall his righteous word be sent forth; and we, his holy Angels, will proclaim the same to the nations of the earth.

They soon divided into four companies, and went each way out of sight. Instantly, I heard a mighty roaring like unto heavy thunder; I was sensible, that it was the coming of the mighty Angel; it came nearer and grew louder, and soon changed into a voice, and the words were these;

This day thou hast seen and will see and hear, O thou mortal that now listeneth to my word, that which will be pleasing to thee, and also, that which will cause thee sorrow of soul; for thou shalt not, as yet, fully understand nor have permission to make mention of my word unto the people.

So go your way and fear not, but remember I now tell you, that ere this day shall come again you shall see my work in a measure performed, and many of my words fast fulfilling.

I now went about my hand labor; but the sound of the mighty voice was so loud in my ears, for the most part of the day, that it seemed I could hear nothing else. I saw the mighty Angel four different times in the course of the day, and received many words from him, similar to what I had before received.

At the last time, which was about the hour of four in the afternoon, the word to me was, as follows. Know, and even remember from this day, that God your Heavenly Father, never has, and never will permit, or cause a promise to be made to his chosen people, nay, nor even to the nations of the earth, but what He has fulfilled, will fulfill, or cause to be fulfilled in his own time, and according to his divine will.

This was the end of the word at this time, and I retired to my room, feeling very sorrowful that I could not, as yet, feel at liberty to speak freely of all that I had seen and witnessed. In the evening of the same day, soon after I had retired to rest, I again heard the voice of the holy Angel, and the word was swift and powerful as follows;

Hearken, hearken, O thou mortal of my choice, while I declare boldly unto the people of the earth, that the days of preparation for the God of Heaven and earth to commence his own work in full, are fast passing by; and his time to work throughout the whole earth, is near at hand, and the time for his Christ, the Savior of men to be more fully known, as he now stands, the head of the New Creation, in his second manifestation, is not far off.

And I will now, loudly proclaim to all people within Zion and without Zion, that from this day I will no more rest, I will no more be still, and I will no more hold my peace, neither will I longer move slowly, nor be mild in my motion on flight; for the Almighty is ready to be displeased with his creatures, because of their readiness to say, *The day of the Lord is fast passing by, and He will no longer go before us.*

But I will assuredly be known, I will be heard, and I will appear in many shapes and forms; and my mighty power shall be felt and acknowledged by the inhabitants of Zion! And the nations far and near, shall fear me, but shall not know me, for a time; but in due season shall they know me, and shall confess that *I am.*

But, before that day shall fully come, many in Zion shall deny me in their hearts, because of my strange doings within the walls of her holy City: and they will be tempted to sound the same in the hearing of the children of men. But woe, woe and a lasting woe, be upon the soul now numbered in Zion, that shall presume to do this; and my vengeance shall be upon such, by day and by night.

I have already been seen and known in part, many times; and my power

has been confessed in Zion ; and even among the dark vain children of time, it has been feared, and freely acknowledged to be from an eternal source ; but they know me not as yet.

I have spoken through the mouths of the holy Prophets, and wise men of old ; I have appeared as one that was once an inhabitant on earth, or as a guardian Angel to the chosen people. I am the power, the strength and the might.

And now, O thou mortal that hast these four times beheld me, even as I am, and hast patiently listened to the voice that speaketh at my command ; know thou, that I have never so fully made myself known on earth, save only to thy view, and in thy hearing : but now I go, and after some days I shall return, and when again I come, I will try you and will prove you many ways.

And after my next coming, which will be my fifth, you will no more see me for a season, as these four times you have done.

At that time, I will give you permission to make mention of all that I have said and shown unto you ; but as yet deal carefully with it, for it is hardly the beginning.

So now I bid thee as before, to write the whole, and keep it sacred and safe ; for in my time I shall call for it from thy hand. Amen.

The word was now finished, and all was silent. I arose and wrote the word, as I was commanded. The Angel at this time, appeared as at the third time ; yet holding the Roll and Book, but did not speak concerning them. His appearance was truly fearful and terrible ; but the voice still more so, if possible. I now went to my duty, and spoke not of what I had witnessed, relying upon the word of the Angel, that I should soon be permitted to make it known.

Fifth Interview.

On March twelfth, eighteen hundred forty two, while I was busily engaged in my duty, and in conversation with those around me upon various subjects, the holy and mighty Angel entered the room and stood before me, and showed forth many signs in my view ; they were singular and strange, even so much so that I cannot well describe them on paper.

This scene was short, but was repeated three times ; and now was my time of trial ; for those present perceived that something singular was transacting to my view, and not to theirs.

I was asked many questions, but dared not answer, because of the word of the Angel ; for I fully believed that in perfect obedience, all would be well with me in the end.

Soon after this, the Holy Angel entered again, and said to me, This is my fifth and last coming in this manner ; but as I said, so have I done ; I have indeed suffered you to be tempted and tried, and I have proved you to my satisfaction at this time. You may now speak of my presence, and make known my word ; but when this you do, let it be boldly, yet wisely ; for I am to be feared in very deed.

Suffer not my word to be written on loose sheets, but in a book by itself ;

and this have ready at my call, for lo my work is only begun. Number the times of my coming, even from the first sound that ye heard of me; when ye have beheld me as I now am, and when ye have only heard me from a voice that ye knew not.

Yea, I say keep my time, and number my times, and be ready to witness for me, and my word, in the presence of thy companions, and the hearing of all people, when my full time shall come.

For lo I now declare unto you, that unto my word among the nations abroad, there shall be no beginning known, and in Zion there shall be no end spoken of; for I am like the unceasing stream, and yet as the flowing tide.

My power no man can withstand, and my force he cannot stay. I am the same in the morning as at evening, and at midnight as at noon-day, I am one and the same mighty power.

My word, even that which is sounded from a voice unknown to mortals, shall not be trifled with; neither that which is within or without Zion. Let not this thing be, lest there be such confusion in the land as was never before known; lest there be tumults afar off and near by, among the children of men, and lest Zion be troubled, and know not the meaning of her troubles.

And now, even at this, my fifth coming, I repeat my words, and pronounce yet a heavier woe upon the soul of man now dwelling in Zion, that shall carry tidings therefrom; or make mention of the marvelous doings of their God and his holy Angels, as spreading it abroad, or sounding it in the ears of strangers without, until the full time shall come, which is not afar off;

Lest Zion's afflictions come upon her before the time, and to her travail in pain there be not an end, until her captive daughters become faint-hearted because of the very many days of their mourning, and her forsaken sons grow angry, because of oppression from those that were once of their own number.

So let Zion exalt not herself, but be humble; let the Rulers in her be wise; and if any man ask soberly seeking for true knowledge, if the voice of the living God, or of his Christ, the Redeemer of souls, hath been sounded aloud in your hearing, or among you, then hide not the thing from them; but boldly declare it with good confidence; showing forth your perfect faith in that God that has called you.

Verily I now call, and shall again call upon thee O Zion, to let thy light so shine that the nations afar off may behold thee, and seek a dwelling within thee; and that the sound of mighty wars, tumults and bloodshed, may be afar off from thy borders, and stain not thy walls because of thy readiness to proclaim the mighty goodness of thy God and the excellence of his power in the deliverance of his Zion on earth.

And again I say, My word shall not be trifled with; neither this, nor that which is to come; neither shall it be carelessly laid by for nought, or secretly concealed as a word of mischief; for verily I say, If Zion feareth to proclaim that which God delivereth into her trust, then, when a time sufficient has passed by and the Lord be weary of waiting, He will cause thee to repent.

Indeed I say, Then shall it be that I will, yea even I, the mighty pro-

claiming and prophesying Angel of the God of Heaven and earth, sent forth being filled with eternal power, publish upon thy walls O Zion, and proclaim upon thy house-tops, O Israel, that which has long been concealed within thee, and hid from the nations abroad, that the Lord thy God did send unto thee, by his holy Angels, that out of thee might go forth his judgments and statutes, and shine forth his perfect righteousness and glory.

And remember, ye rulers and watchmen, that in the day that is not afar off, I will go my own way, and will do whatsoever I will. I will answer no man a question, nor be asked of any man the meaning of my doings; for quite sufficient is my word, at these five times of my coming, for all to know and believe that I am.

The Angel now put forth his right hand and bade me take the Roll, and unseal it; but I could in no wise reach it; and he, stooping low, gave it to me. I took it, and unsealed the ninety and nine seals one at a time, and unrolled it upon the floor. I looked upon it for a moment, and feared to look longer; but the Angel said, Thou mayest read freely, but it will not profit thee, for it is yet to be written.

But now, seal again the Roll and hand it unto me. I did so, and he then said, Now hearken unto my word, which, if thou wilt obey, it shall be well with thee; for well hast thou thus far done, to conceal my word as I bade thee; but now, as soon as convenient, make known this, my fifth coming to the rulers in Zion, and also speak freely of all that has troubled and tried thee.

But show not my word, until thou hast correctly written, in one book, all that has been shown unto thee; even from the hour that thou wast warned of my coming until this time.

All this I say, that there be no trouble in my coming, nor confusion within or without Zion, because of the written words that may, and will be sent forth throughout the earth: but woe, woe unto the hand that dealeth unwisely with them.

This is my word, concerning that which has been and may be sounded forth in thy hearing; save the writing of the Book and Roll, which I now hold in my hands, and which will not again be unsealed, until the time shall come.

And let it be remembered, that my word is not exclusively to one part, nor to another part of Zion's inhabitants; but to every part, and to the nations abroad the same. But now, my last word unto thee, O thou mortal child, that hast these five times listened to me, and to the voice that abideth with me, is this;

Thou shalt in no wise provide for thyself an article of any kind, whereon to write my word; but as I shall command thee, so shalt thou do. Upon thy knees shalt thou place the Holy Bible, (for that is the [record of the] most sacred and holy word now known among the children of men;) and upon that thou shalt write, all that I shall command thee.

And that sign shall stand as a lasting memorial of my eternal power, within Zion and without Zion, for generations to come; and no name, save, *Ma'ne Me'rah Val'ne Si'na Jah'*, shall be upon [this] my word.

This is the end of my word for this time; I go now, yet come again in season; but not as I am now; but number my times, and keep my time, and be a ready witness for me. Amen.

MA'NE ME'RAH YAK'NA SI'NA JAH'.

In perfect obedience to the word of the Angel, I did write every word of it upon a Bible, only five and a half inches wide, and nine in length, which I laid upon my knees. And though many asked me why I did so, yet I told no one, until I had finished. I have now done all that I am as yet required to do; and to the whole communication I freely and confidently sign my name.

ADAH ZILLAH POTTER.

Sixth Interview.

On May first, eighteen hundred forty two, while assembled with many others, upon the Holy Mount, to sing praises and offer offerings holy and acceptable to that God whom we love, serve and worship, and who had called us there upon that day; I saw a band of Angels coming from the east, and the mighty Angel that I had before seen followed them; and they all tarried upon the sacred ground for some time, and were seen by many others that day.

The mighty Angel had somewhat changed his form and appearance; yet it was solemn and fearful. His wings were spread each way, and each appeared to extend near seven yards; and upon each wing were written many words, but I could not read them. His word at this time, was a lengthy prophecy, upon the place on which we were assembled; but he did not speak to me, save these words;

Child of earth, knowest thou what thou beholdest? I answered, I behold the mighty Angel of God, whose time I keep, and whose word I know. Then showing me the Roll and Book he said,

These, ye now behold closed and sealed; but when again ye see them, they shall be opened; and upon this holy ground, will I show forth signs of that which I shall hereafter declare openly, and proclaim aloud.

So go thy way, but forget not to witness for me, and my word and work; for at an unexpected hour shall I come, and in haste shall I perform my work.

Seventh Interview.

On July sixth, eighteen hundred forty two, wednesday morning, I was suddenly awakened, by the sound of these words. Count the time, keep the time, number the hours, number the days, and watch the signs; for the days of my prophecy are nearly fulfilled. And after a short season of rest shall pass by, I shall commence that work of which I have spoken unto thee, O thou child of mortality.

For five months only shall pass by, before I shall call at the same hour; and twelve months shall not end, before I will hasten my work, in the eyes and ears of man; and my time shall be kept, and the times numbered.

I arose, and wrote the words I had heard; and at that moment, the clock struck three. I knew the voice to be that of the mighty Angel that I had previously seen, although I saw nothing present.

I thought to go back to my rest, but was suddenly thrown on the floor; and it seemed to me, that the whole house rocked like a cradle for some minutes. Soon, I heard a noise, similar to the roaring or bursting of a mighty peal of thunder, or the firing of a cannon; and as the sound ceased, these words followed;

Arise and write; arise and follow me, and write, for no longer can the time be prolonged. I now was in the presence of the mighty Angel, and awful indeed was his appearance; for in addition to the frightful form in which he had before appeared, was a crest of scarlet red on his head; and from that proceeded a trail of crimson, which hung to the ground.

In his left hand he held a flag of the same, tinged with white; and this he gently waved high in the air, and then low to the ground, turning each way. Upon this, were many words written, but I could not read them. In his right hand were the Roll and Book, open.

The voice said, Seest thou the Roll and Book, yet again? I answered yea. Then humble thyself, and condescend to do my will; for my word, at this time, is short; but the work of my God is mighty, and is to be hastened. These seven times have I come unto thee, and shown unto thee these things that thou mightest witness for me, when I shall declare unto the people my mission on earth, and the work of the mighty God.

The Angel now handed me the Roll and said, Read now that thou mayest know what the Almighty requireth, and what I am about to do.

I read the four first seals, and found the ninety nine sealed Roll, to be a part of the Book; and the Book to be a word of the Lord to the inhabitants of the earth; and the whole was a word and work to be hastened; for the time was near by, for it to be accomplished.

The Book was now presented to me, and as I reached to take it, the mighty Angel still held in his hand one lid, and gave me the other; I then found it to be a leaf, or sheet, rolled or folded within these lids, after the form of some maps. The voice said that it would extend one hundred leagues, or seventy and seven paces [or spaces] of the Angel, when spread its full length.

The terrible Angel, in whose presence I stood trembling, said to me, Now, O thou mortal worm of the dust, speak quickly, and say whether thou art willing to obey my word or not; and tell me, even now, what thou thinkest of what thou beholdest. I answered, I think it a work too mighty for mortals to handle, or in the least degree to accomplish; and I am too sensible of my incapability to perform such a work, to condescend to begin; O then thou holy Angel, do in thy mercy release me from the burden of thy work, and I will readily witness for thee when thou desirest, and do with thy word as it is thy will.

The voice then said, Mortals have not this work to do; they have only to yield obedience to the God of Heaven, who will, in his own time, accomplish the whole, by and through the medium and power of his holy Angels; and his people will only have his word to proclaim, and his will to make known by means of his own, and signs which He will show unto them; and none need to fear what shall come, although various, numerous and marvel-

ous in the eyes of mortals, will be the requirements of the Holy One.

So bow thy spirit low, and take in thy hand the Roll; and at this hour, on the morrow, will I make known the order of writing the same.

The Angel now took the book and said, In one half time, will I again unseal and spread this in the view of mortals, and never again shall it be sealed; for then shall the time be fully come. The Angel now moved slowly out of my sight, towards the Holy Mount, and I found myself on the floor where I first fell; and very soon, the clock struck four.

Eighth Interview.

Thursday, July seventh, eighteen hundred forty two, I was awakened, just as the clock struck three, by these words; Up quickly, and gird thyself with that which I shall prepare for thee to wear; and at the hour of four, start for the Holy Mount, and there will I meet thee. Three mornings shalt thou do likewise; and upon the third morning shalt thou begin to write. One of the Rulers and a witness shall attend thee. Now this is my will and word at this time.

Surely, if this be done, then shall it be the beginning of that which is to be, and shall come, and all things will be in readiness; but if not, then will my work be the more hastened, and I, myself, will come with my *Ven' sen 'des ter 'da trum*, and the Two Anointed Ones shall bear witness of me; and thou shalt, in time, be caused to suffer my *Se lac' la vos' ton de moc' na*, because of the many things I have shown unto thee.

For lo, I shall soon come again, but not as I am now; yet thou shalt know me, for as I said at first, I am not the word, nor the voice that soundeth it forth; but I am the power that performeth the work; and this all shall believe when again I shall return.

The word ceased, and I fell on my knees, and earnestly entreated of my Heavenly Father, and the Mighty Angel, to look upon me with pity as an ignorant and dependent mortal, and release me from the requirement, as I saw no way for me to perform it according to the word, in my then present circumstances.

At this instant, the Angel took both the Book and Roll, and arose out of my sight; and I arose from my knees, feeling perfectly released and comfortable in spirit, believing that my intercessions would be heard and granted.

From this time, I had no more knowledge or impressions of the holy Angel or his work, until some time in August following; when he, the mighty Angel, was seen by another person to unseal and spread an exceedingly large and lengthy Roll.

I saw the performance, and knew to my satisfaction it was the same; and I made mention of the Angel's word to me, on the seventh of July. There was no word to me at this time, and I felt no duty incumbent on me, concerning the word, until the morning of the twenty second of January, eighteen hundred forty three; which was precisely twelve months from the day that I first heard the Angel's voice, or received any knowledge of the mighty Angel or his work; and from the first date I was commanded to keep.

This day, which was the Sabbath, did the holy and mighty Angel appear to me and to many others; and his word to me was as follows; Harken thou little one of sorrow, and thou true witness of me; for lo, I now say, Peace shall rest with thee for a season, even until I have comforted thee with a fulfilling of my many promises, and an answer to thy just desires.

I have indeed, come now to begin my work in the sight and hearing of many, and to command and attend the writing of the Book; and whomsoever I will, the same shall be the mortal instrument of the word.

But that which I required of thee on my last visit, shall be as a sign and witness to thee, of that which I shall now cause to be performed openly, and to the view of all. And rest assured that I shall, ere long, demand of thee the whole that I have shown and made known unto thee, previous to this day, even from the beginning; and be thou ready, at my call, to stand as my true witness, and to hand forth my word, prepared and ready, even as I have commanded thee from time to time.

Do this, and all shall be well with thee; for thus and thus have I done, that mortals might know and believe that I am, and that I have come forth in truth and reality. This is the end of my word unto thee, for a season and time; Amen.

Signed,

MA'NE ME'RAH YAK'NA SI'NA JAH'.

I have now finished the word that I felt in duty bound to write, concerning what has been shown unto me from time to time, respecting the word and work of the Lord, which, as appears clearly evident, is in reality sent forth, and is to be spread abroad among the children of men.

This word, and these things, I freely hand forth and relate, as solemn facts and realities; shown forth and revealed by a holy and supernatural power, and from a divine source, for some wise purpose. And I also testify that I, and many others, have been eye and ear witnesses of the perfect fulfilling of the Angel's word, so far as time has yet admitted.

I have now nothing more to say, save only that I saw the mighty Angel with the mortal writer of the foregoing Roll, several times, while writing the Book. And it is with a degree of pleasure, that I add my testimony, to the truth and reality of the whole word and work; and can readily hand forth this statement, as a witnessing word, in obedience to the word of the Holy Angel. And now, this whole word, I am willing and ready to seal with my life, or in whatever manner it may please a just and holy God to require it of me.

New Lebanon, Columbia county,
state of New York. April, 1843.

ADAH ZILLAH POTTER.

TESTIMONIAL EVIDENCE, GIVEN BY DIVINE REVELATION, AND WITNESSED BY HARRIET GOODWIN AT NEW LEBANON, COLUMBIA COUNTY, NEW YORK.

Sabbath morning, July tenth, eighteen hundred forty two, I saw, placed on the top of the dwelling house, a beautiful sign ; it reached the whole length of the house, and appeared to be about six feet wide. I could not at that time see any writing on the sign, it shone with such very great brightness. It resembled the color of gold.

At first, I was struck with fear at the sight ; I supposed it to be placed there by mortal hand. But I soon beheld three mighty Angels guarding it ; I then knew it to be something placed there by a supernatural power.

On saturday evening following, July sixteenth, I again beheld the same. On Sabbath morning the seventeenth, it was again made plain to my view, so that I could behold many of the letters ; but I could not read it. On the evening of the same day, after retiring to rest, I suddenly heard a voice sounding in my ears like peals of mighty thunder, which caused me to fear exceedingly ; saying,

Keep silent, O thou worm of dust ; for lo, I am the Almighty, who is able, in the twinkling of an eye, to crush that soul in atoms, who dares presume to make mention of my doings, before my time hath fully come. But lo, in my Zion have I placed my name, forevermore to stand ; there have I made myself known ; and from Zion shall my light and glory shine forth, throughout the whole earth.

The dwellings of my people shall I cause to glow with beauty, and upon their high towers and most sacred places will I place my name, word and will ; and from thence shall the same go forth to the nations of the earth ; while millions, from both far and near, shall flock together to behold my word, and admire, with astonishment and fear, the wonderful and marvelous doings of my all-righteous hand ; while the scoffer and mocker I will lay low before Me, and cause them to howl with agony ; and the filthy and unclean I will scourge and abase.

Behold, O thou babe in Israel, thou hast this day, in very deed, beheld, in a small measure, the doings of my hand ; but small it is to what your eyes shall yet behold ; for Lo, I am the Almighty Creator of Heaven and earth ; therefore great and wonderful is and shall be, the work of my hand. *Here the word finished for this time.*

On thursday evening following, July twenty first, after retiring to rest, I heard a trumpet sounded very loud and solemn, but heard not a word spoken ; yet I knew it to be from one of the guardian Angels on the house. I then turned my eyes towards the sound, and again beheld the sign ; but could not yet behold a word on it.

On the fourth day of August, I again heard the trumpet of one of the mighty Angels sounding ; which was truly solemn and heavenly. I looked towards the sign, and beheld it much plainer than I ever had before ; and

could once in a while distinguish a letter, from amidst the dazzling brightness that surrounded it; and at length I could possibly discern a few words, written towards the bottom of it, which were as follows:

Lo! lo! I am the Almighty, the Ever Existing and Never Ending; holding in my right hand, the sword of my judgment and displeasure, and in my left, the vial of my wrath and indignation, with which I shall shortly visit the earth, and release her from the heavy weight under which she is now groaning.

I will not always strive to no purpose; I will not always threaten and not perform; I will no longer be blasphemed and mocked by the vile, the filthy and unclean. Here in my Zion have I placed my name, here are the chosen of my delight, my holy, holy people; and from thence shall my word go forth; and he that heareth it, and obeyeth it not, shall fall by the sword of my displeasure.

On Sabbath afternoon, August seventh, I again beheld the sign, and heard one of the Angels speak the following words: Behold, even seven times have passed by, and thou, O little one, hast been called to behold and witness this, the word of the Almighty. But rest assured, that thou hast not beheld, but in a small measure, that which is now placed upon the dwelling of the righteous.

But the word of thy God and my God, is this day fulfilled and obeyed; which was, that I, the Holy Angel of Almighty Power, should not rest, until seven times I had called forth the least child in this part of his Zion, whose eyes had beheld the glory of God, and whose lips had been moved to sound forth his sacred word; that she might stand as a witness of his marvelous doings.

But yet louder crieth the voice of Him who sitteth on high, O Mi ka'lon se vin'da; rest shall not crown thy spirit, nor peace and quietness prevail around thee, until my word be fully known and my righteous law fulfilled.

Even seven times shalt thou loudly sound thy trumpet of alarm, and call forth him in whom I do take pleasure; who has, through sufferings sore, and sorrow deep, washed his garment white, and found favor in my sight; for lo, he shall suffer even as did my first begotten Son, many things for my name's sake, and the gospel's.

And on the sixth time that thou shalt call him forth, I will draw nigh, and crown him with wisdom and clothe him with power; and cause his eyes to open, that he shall see my glory, and the word of his God; and write in full concerning the same.

And on the seventh time he shall behold the whole, and write the same; and at that time I will cause four thousand of my most holy Angels to be present, and witness my word correctly written. For lo, I will have witnesses, both in Heaven and on earth; but through sufferings deep shall my word be obtained, and in tribulation shall it be written.

The voice then ceased, and the Holy Angel turned to me and said; Little one, hast thou not heard the voice of Almighty Power? I answered, yea.

Then go ye, and correctly write all that has passed in these seven interviews, and I will be with thee to help thee. But remember, I shall call

forth many witnesses, ere the day cometh when mortal eyes shall behold the word of the Lord, written plain to be understood by the inhabitants of the earth.

Sabbath afternoon, August fourteenth, eighteen hundred and forty two, while in meeting, I saw a holy and mighty Angel enter the meeting room. He marched to the head of the room, and placed his wings upon many of the brethren and sisters, saying; Arise, arise, and witness for me; for lo I am an Angel of Almighty Power, sent from the throne of God to guard his heritage, his Zion on earth.

And surely great is my mission, and marvelous shall be my word and work; therefore I call you to arise and witness for me, with many others; for know ye, I shall work in the sight of man, and of the children of this world; and many things will I make plain to their view, and bring to their understanding. And not seven and a half times shall pass away, before they shall hear my voice, and acknowledge the goodness of their God, and behold his name printed on Zion, where He has placed it, forever more to stand. The Angel then disappeared, and I saw him no more at that time.

After meeting was closed, as I was returning home, feeling entirely free from the burden which I had previously felt, I was met by the Angel after I entered the dwelling; his wings were raised, and his countenance shone with great brightness, yet it was solemn and serene; which struck me with reverence and awe, insomuch that I had scarcely strength to stand.

The Angel looked at me in a very sacred and solemn manner, and bid me follow him back into the meeting room, which I did; and there I found one of the sisters; he then placed my hand in hers, and bid me walk with her and sing the little solemn song which he sung; this I did.

After walking a few moments, the Angel said to this certain sister, I would that thou, little one, learn this song and sing with me. I am an Angel of Almighty Power, and have come unto thee, clothed in thy Mother's spirit; and this is thy Mother's song of mourning, for surely she mourneth and weepeth for Zion, because great and heavy will yet be her tribulation; and her children will yet mourn and weep, in very deed with her.

The Angel then desired to march this song throughout the dwelling house, through every hall and in every retiring room, that all might feel the spirit of their Mother, and sense, in a small measure, a degree of her tribulation; which was done. The Angel then entered one of the rooms where several were assembled, and turning to the one whom his God had chosen to write the Sacred Roll, he said; O thou beloved one, prepare thy heart for tribulation; great has been, and great shall yet be thy tribulation.

The Angel then proceeded through the house, and after returning to the place where he had previously been speaking, he spoke the following words: O Holy Anointed, and dearly beloved, have not tribulation and persecution been the lot of God's people in Zion through all past ages? and hath not the Lord promised protection to them in obedience? Surely He has; and will fulfill according to his promise.

I am an Angel of Almighty Power sent from the throne of God, bearing

on my wings a heavy cross: and it is the will of thy God that this cross be placed on my chosen instrument. Wilt thou not, O thou little one, take this cross from off my shoulders? He replied, The will of my God be done.

Also upon my head is placed a solemn and weighty Roll, containing the word of the Lord thy God, which has been written with his own finger, and placed on this thy dwelling place, for nations to behold; yea, that which shall yet be proclaimed in the earth.

And lo, I say unto you, it has been through tribulation deep, that this word has been handed forth; and in and through tribulation deep, and sufferings sore, shall it be obtained and written by mortal hand, for nations to behold. Even seven times have I called thee forth, O thou little one, to view this my word, or the word of thy God, though not through my loud and solemn trumpet; therefore thou hast not heard me, in full. But yet seven times more will I again call thee forth, to view this solemn and sacred word, before thou shalt write it; but on the sixth time thou shalt write concerning it, and on the seventh thou shalt write the whole.

Yea, even as the Lord did place a rainbow in the heavens, as a sign and sure promise unto Noah, that He never would again destroy the earth, or the inhabitants thereof, by floods of water; so shall the doings of my hand which ye have seen, stand as a sign unto his people, that ye have this day received his holy and sacred word, which shall yet be written by mortal hand, and made plain to mortal eyes; and be understood by many of the inhabitants of the earth.

I have now finished the word which my Heavenly Father gave me to speak; but I leave you not at present; nay, I the Holy Angel will remain with this little one, even Philemon, until this work is accomplished, and the word is finished. Amen, saith the Holy Angel.*

January first, eighteen hundred forty three, I heard a heavenly trumpet very loudly sounding. I listened, and the sound ceased; I paused for a moment, when I again heard it, which seemed to cause the regions above to shake with terror.

I then looked towards the northwest, and there beheld a beautiful rainbow; and on the rainbow, stood four thousand holy and mighty Angels, each holding in his right hand a flaming sword, and in his left, a vial of God's wrath and indignation. I gazed upon the scene, with admiration and reverence, yet feared exceedingly.

I again heard the heavenly trumpeters loudly sound their solemn trumpets, which caused the arches of heaven to echo; and at every blast I was struck

* The inspired writer of this Roll and Book had been shown by an Angel, at times, for more than two years previous, that God had a word direct to the nations of the earth; but in what way it should be sent forth, it had never been shown me.

The Angel repeatedly informed me that God would direct and conduct this work in his own time, and according to his own will and pleasure. These things I kept and pondered in my own heart, until God should make his time known, entirely according to his own will. Of these things the inspired writer of this communication, knew nothing, as I had kept them entirely within my own heart.

PHILEMON STEWART.

with exceeding great fear and terror. I then heard a solemn and heavenly song sung, which was played upon instruments of music, by forty and four of the most holy Angels that marched in front.

They moved along slowly, while the rainbow still continued under their feet, until they reached the dwelling house, where the Roll or Sacred Sheet was spread. Then did the ninety and nine trumpet-sounding Angels raise their trumpets, and loudly blow a solemn blast, which they repeated fourteen times; signifying, that for fourteen days they would all attend to the writing of the Roll.

Then spake one of the mighty Angels, saying; For fourteen days shall we, the Holy Angels of Almighty Power, tarry with the son of man and inspire him with wisdom, light and understanding, that he may behold the glory of his God, and do his all-righteous will. Yea, we will open the eyes of his soul, and give unto him true knowledge and understanding; that he may, if he will, correctly write the word, and do the will of his All-wise and All-powerful Creator.

But let him not fear to write it in full, exact and correct, that every nation may know that God is a God of justice; impartial and merciful. And moreover I say, if he writeth not the word in full, but keepeth back a part, fearing man, and the powers of earth, rather than his God; I say, and understand ye; more tolerable was it, in ancient date, for the inhabitants of Sodom and Gomorrah, than it will be for him. Far better would it have been, had he never existed on the earth; or, that a mill-stone be hung about his neck, and he be cast into the sea, than that he should see the days that he shall live to see.

But if he obeyeth the voice of his Father which is in Heaven, all shall be well with him. Though man be mighty, yet God is Almighty; though man be able to torture and perplex, yet God is able, in the twinkling of an eye, to crush and lay low the haughtiness of man, and raise up and exalt the humble seeker after true righteousness. Therefore, fear exceedingly; yea, tremble with fear.

Then the forty and four holy Angels, taking hold of the sheet, raised it up and said unto me, Look, behold and see, O thou babe in Israel, the word and doings of thy All-wise Creator. I looked and beheld the word of the Lord written in full, for the first time. It was written upon a sheet which, to my view, appeared like fire, and the letters were as letters of gold. And after the Angels had raised it up, about six feet from the roof of the house, taking it in the middle, it was then shown to me as I had before seen it, in the shape of a sign; the sheet was again spread, and I beheld it in full.

Then said the Angel; A time and a half time, and a half of a half time, shall in no wise pass away, nay, the sun shall not reach its meridian height at noon-day, nor the moon spread her gentle beams of light over you by night, even ninety and nine times, before ye shall behold the word of the Lord your God written in full, by mortal hand, and made plain to the view of the inhabitants of Zion.

Then did they roll up the Roll, and seal it with ninety and nine seals; and singing a song of rejoicing, and playing the same upon their instruments,

they marched into the upper hall in the dwelling house, laid down the Roll, and vanished out of my sight.

January twenty second, eighteen hundred forty three, I again beheld the four thousand Angels approach the place of worship, with quickened steps; and as they entered, I heard a band of heavenly music, which sounded in my ears like many harpers playing upon their harps. Then the Angels raised their solemn trumpets, and gave a solemn blast; then said they, Peace be unto the righteous; yea peace, joy and tranquility shall crown the days, and rest in the bosoms of the true and upright soldiers of Christ.

But woe, woe, and a heavy woe shall rest upon that soul that shall presume to make mention of the doings of their God to the children of darkness before the time hath fully come, when his word He will reveal, and his will He will make known, in his own time and season, way and manner. Even of these, the vials of God's wrath and indignation, which we hold in our left hands, (and with which He hath purposed to visit the earth, and the inhabitants thereof,) shall they constantly drink; and as a dead and lifeless branch, shall they fall from the tree of life, to rise no more, through time or in eternity.

The Angels then formed a circle around the chosen instrument, and said; Thou child of sorrow, prepare thyself for death; for a sacrifice of all things even to the laying down of thy life doth thy God require! Thy path is paved with tribulation; therefore, in the bitterest of grief, the heaviest of sorrow and keenest of tribulation, shalt thou walk by day and by night; till thou art willing to sacrifice all to thy God, that thou mayest be able to know and do his will:

For never again will the Lord condescend to reveal his all-righteous will unto mortals, unless through tribulation, sorrow and grief, they have washed their garments white, and in the lowest of humility have bowed their spirits, and opened the door of their hearts with thankfulness and resignation, that He might enter and work.

We say not that the Lord requires you to give up your natural life; but He requires a willingness to sacrifice all things, even unto death. The Angels then sounded their trumpets, and I saw them no more at that time.

Early on the morning of the first day of February, eighteen hundred and forty three, I was awakened from my sleep, hearing the Angels again sounding their trumpets, and the forty and four most holy Angels playing upon their instruments of music. I looked towards the west, and again beheld the sheet spread. The Angels then raised their wings with joy, and loudly rung their bells of alarm; shouted a shout of rejoicing, and sung a solemn song of praise, saying;

Rejoice, O Zion! let thy inhabitants be joyful, and let joy and rejoicing prevail throughout thy borders. For lo, this day will the Lord of Heaven draw nigh, and clothe with wisdom and crown with strength, that soul who has, in sufferings and sorrow, laid himself low before God, even to the dust, that he might find favor in his sight, and be able to do his holy will. This day will He commence revealing that which has long been concealed; and this day shall long be remembered by thee, O Zion.

I did not hear or see any more at that time. But on the morning of the second day of February, I again heard the Angels sound their trumpets, and saw them take the sheet, and again roll it up and seal it, even with ninety and nine seals; they then carried it into the room where it was to be written, unsealed it and placed it upon the wall.

Then said the Angels to the chosen instrument, O thou child of sorrow, this day do we, the mighty and proclaiming Angels of the Lord, commence tarrying with thee, to feed and support thee, and to witness the word of the Lord correctly copied from this sacred sheet, by mortal hand, for mortal eyes to view; for this was thy Father's command, and this is our mission. He chooseth witnesses, both in the Heavens and on the earth; for out of the mouths of many witnesses shall his word be established.

On the fourth day of February, eighteen hundred forty three, I saw the instrument that was to write the Roll, go into his room, and the four hundred Angels follow him; and after he had commenced writing, I saw the Angels place a seal on every page as he wrote it, as their witness and testimony, that it was correctly written.

On the fifth of February, I saw yet another sheet placed upon the house-top, resembling the first, having the same word written upon it; and I saw an Angel standing at the top of it, having a head like a lion, and wings like an Angel. And as the instrument copied the word correctly; from the Roll, the Angel blotted it out.

And on the ninth day of February, I saw the Angels ascend even unto the throne of the Almighty, and there gather food, strength and blessing for the instrument; and with it I saw them feed him; saying, Be faithful, thou little one, even as thou hast been; for lo, thy God, thy Father and Eternal Maker, is well pleased with thee.

On the sixteenth day of February, I again heard the Angels sounding their trumpets; saying, Well done thou good and faithful servant, enter thou into the joy of thy Lord. Well be it with thee, because of thy obedience; because thou hast faithfully done the will, and correctly written the word of thy Father which is in Heaven. And whosoever shall put forth their hand to destroy it, shall fall by the sword of his displeasure, and be banished from his presence. The Angels soon disappeared, and I saw them no more.

TESTIMONIES OF ELEVEN MIGHTY ANGELS, THAT ATTENDED THE WRITING OF THE ROLL:

GIVEN BY INSPIRATION, FEBRUARY 16, 1843.

I, the Holy Angel of Almighty Power, by name, Al'sign te're Jah', do witness and testify that the word of the Lord has been correctly written by mortal hand.

I, the Holy Angel of the Lord, do solemnly affirm that the word which

has long been concealed from mortal eyes, is now revealed by Almighty Power and made plain to mortal view.

I, the Holy Proclaiming Angel of the Lord, do solemnly testify that it has been through deep tribulation, and as heavy sorrow and suffering as mortal clay, or the inhabitant thereof, was able to endure, that the word of the Lord has been obtained and correctly written by mortal hand, for mortal eyes to view.

I, the mighty Angel of the Lord, by name, Con' sole te' re Jah mon' shue, do solemnly testify that my eyes have beheld the word of the Lord correctly written by mortal hand; and it is in truth the invariable word of the Lord, which will stand unalterable through time and in eternity.

I, the holy Proclaiming Angel of truth, do firmly testify that it is the word of the Lord, which has been written by mortal hand; and should any one put forth a hand to destroy it, or alter in the least degree, either by adding to, or diminishing it; that soul shall surely fall by the sword of his displeasure, and drink of his furious wrath and indignation.

I, an Angel of Mighty Power, do testify, that the inspired writer of the Roll was chosen by the Lord Almighty to write his sacred word; and the will of his God he has done, and his duty faithfully executed.

I, a mighty Angel of glory, do firmly declare the word to be true that the forementioned Angels have testified.

I, a mighty Angel of the Lord, do solemnly protest, that not one promise of God, stated in his Sacred Roll and Book, shall fail or pass away; but shall be fulfilled, even to a jot and tittle.

I, a mighty Angel of warning, do solemnly affirm that the anger of a justly provoked God is greatly kindled against the inhabitants of earth; and He is about to visit her in the fury of his wrath and displeasure, and cut down her inhabitants in judgment, if they hearken not to his warning voice of mercy.

I, a Holy Angel of the Lord, do solemnly declare, that within the covers of this Sacred Book, is inserted the word of the Lord correctly written by mortal hand, which has been done in the true fear of God; and let all who peruse it, do it in a measure of the same holy fear in which it was given. For I will ever stand as a witness of the usage of this Sacred Roll; and with a just reward will I meet every soul when they have done with time.

I, a mighty Angel of the Lord, by name Pre' line fi' nan vas' ten va' ren ve' ne; do firmly testify that we, the Holy Angels, have witnessed the contents of this Roll correctly written; and the word inserted therein is the word of that God who created and knoweth all things; though plain, yet it is true; then let every soul remember, that whom the Father loveth He chasteneth; and will kindly warn them to flee from the dangers that shall come.

Hear my word and obey the same, crieth the voice of Him who sitteth on High, and ruleth over all.

Inspired Witness,

HARRIET GOODWIN.

I can here testify, that the foregoing statements are no fiction, or vain imagination. But I have an evidence within my own heart, beyond all wavering or caviling feelings whatever, that it is truth and reality, that the Lord's time has fully come for his warning voice of mercy to be sounded throughout the four quarters of the earth; that He may gather the wheat into his garners, while He separateth the chaff therefrom, and burneth it with unquenchable fire; for saith God, Unto him that seeketh mercy aright will I show mercy; and, crieth the holy Angels of mercy, Whithersoever the word of the Lord Almighty goeth, there shall we go; and whosoever shall hearken and obey it, the same shall be blessed; but whosoever shall destroy or treat it with scorn and ridicule, the same shall be cursed.

These things have been made as plain to my view, as the natural elements above, or the inhabitants of earth below; therefore it would be as reasonable for me to dispute my existence, as to dispute the reality of them. I therefore stand as a witness before God and all men, through time and in eternity, that it is in truth and reality the word of the one only true and living God, which is contained in the pages of this sacred Book.

New Lebanon, N. Y. February 18, 1843.

HARRIET GOODWIN.

Born June 2, 1823; and was brought by her parents into the United Society, at New Lebanon, December 19, 1833.

TESTIMONY OF JOHN ALLEN.

New Lebanon, N. Y. April 17, 1843.

Friends and Fellow Mortals;

In presenting to you this my testimony, and affixing my name hereunto as a witness of the divine origin of the Sacred Roll now laid before you, I am induced by no other motive than the pure love which I owe to that God who gave me life and breath, and by whose power I am sustained while passing through the scenes of time, and a fear to displease the same;

Yea, and to fulfill that duty which I owe to a companion in God's holy service, who has fulfilled a divine obligation in writing the Sacred Roll, that mortal eyes might see and behold the same. For I have walked hand in hand with him in sorrow deep, and known full well the grief and tribulation of his spirit, that he might be able to fulfill the holy will of his God and accomplish the same, according to his sacred requirements.

And I know of a truth that I am called upon by the powers of Heaven, manifested to me by the Holy Savior, Mother Ann Lee, Father William Lee, Father James Whittaker, with the ancient Prophets and holy Angels, who have appeared unto me, and by whose information I have become acquainted in a small degree, with the design of God, to raise my voice in favor and support of the truth of God's unbounded love and charity to poor frail man; and of the remarkable outpouring of his holy spirit among his chosen people, to which I have been both an eye witness, and an instrument in the work.

On the first of May, one thousand eight hundred and forty two, I plainly

saw the preceding Roll, and was moved upon by the holy spirit of God, to sound forth words from the same, and to prophesy of the word of the Lord, that should go forth from Zion to the nations of the earth.

I plainly saw and beheld the sufferings of his faithful servants, who should be chosen, to do his will and effect his purposes; but I knew not by what mortal hand it should be written, when the time should come, or how it should go forth.

On the eighth and fifteenth of May, first and thirtieth of June, and fourteenth of September, did I again see the Roll, and oftentimes spake of the same to some of my companions.

February fourth, one thousand eight hundred and forty three, while ascending the Holy Mount in the service, and according to the will of the mighty Angel, I looked and beheld an innumerable host of flaming heralds, having wings; and they moved swiftly forward to meet us.

They held in their mouths the preceding Sacred Roll. In their right hands were offers of peace, love and good will to all men who would accept the offers of salvation and loving kindness sent forth from the Almighty; and in their left hands were held justice, truth and equity, with the wrath and sore displeasure of a righteous God, who is justly provoked to anger, to pour out in judgment upon all such as would not heed the friendly solicitations of the voice of Wisdom and Mercy.

Upon their heads were other sacred Rolls. Their countenances were open, bright and piercing, yet courteous, loving and merciful; in which it was plain to be seen that their mission required haste. Their bodies were like as a flaming fire, and larger than the usual size of man.

I beheld them for some length of time, and knew not but I saw them with my natural eyes; for I beheld them as plain as ever I beheld mortals: and as near as I could judge, they extended in length from north to south three fourths of a mile. Their breadth I knew not, as they moved towards us five deep, one exactly over another's head, at a little distance apart, and ten or fifteen feet from the ground; I could not therefore see the further side of them. Having come within a few rods of us, they disappeared and I saw them no more; but a deep impression and strange feeling was left upon me.

I saw the Roll several times previous to its being written, of which I have not heretofore mentioned; and the dates of which I cannot remember. But between three and four months before the Roll was written, the Angel brought and placed it before me, and put the burden of the same upon me, which at times would seemingly take my natural life; for I felt as though the loss of all creation rested upon me. I felt great tribulation of soul, but knew not what to do; for I felt incompetent and insufficient, in every sense of the word, to accomplish that which seemed to be put upon me to execute.

I continued in this situation about three days, when I prayed I might be released, or enabled to do the will of God; for in Him I put my trust, and notwithstanding my feelings of inability to perform what lay before me, I believed, if it were the will of God, I should have strength so to do; I then felt a sudden impression, that I was not the instrument intended of God to

write the Roll; but that this burden was put upon me for a short season, that I might know the tribulation it would bring upon the mortal who should be chosen to do this solemn work.

I then prayed and anxiously desired that it might rest upon the inspired writer who wrote the Roll, for it seemed to me that this was the design of God.

I then beheld a short written roll brought by an Angel of God, which confirmed the same. I now felt entirely released, with the exception, that I daily felt an uncommon prayerful feeling, that the will of God might be done, and his purposes fully executed according to his pleasure.

And I now feel it my indispensable duty and privilege, solemnly to assert, that, by the operation of the spirit of God in my own soul, I am made to know that the preceding Roll is from the Almighty; and by his power and agreeably to his will, has it been written and sent forth for mortal eyes to view:

And though my blood should be the price, in consequence of this my testimony, yet I say unto you, this would be a pleasing sacrifice, rather than to renounce my faith and deny the holy work of my God; for I have both seen and felt the irresistible influence of his holy power, which I cannot deny. And to this, I affix my name; and I now commend my spirit to his holy power and into his gracious hands.

JOHN ALLEN.

Born May 11, 1816; in the town of White Haven, county of Cumberland, England. Gathered into the United Society at New Lebanon in the eleventh year of his age.

TESTIMONY OF LUTHER COPLEY.

On the eighteenth of April, eighteen hundred forty three, at the first hour of the day, I was called by the holy Angel, whose name is *Te le vash' ta la Jah'*, to arise. And he said unto me, Thou mortal Instrument of my choice, one whom I have supported thus far, and shall continue so to do, until you reach the happy mansion of eternal peace and rest;

Arise, and boldly bear testimony of the work of thy God, regardless of mortals, who, though they can take the life of the body, cannot destroy the soul; but fear thou Him who can destroy both soul and body in Hell. I repeat again, (said the Angel,) Fear not the power of mortals, for in obedience I will support thee, through all trying scenes that thou mayest have to meet.

Therefore, fearing that God whom I daily love, honor and glorify, in every faculty of my soul, for his boundless goodness in calling me when a child, to forsake the pleasures of a lost and sinful world, and for the many blessings of which I daily partake; though I feel myself small in his presence, and no better by nature than the rest of my fellow creatures, I feel loudly called upon, to add my testimony, with that of many others, to the truth of the word contained in the foregoing sacred pages.

I do firmly believe, without a doubt, that it came forth from the Almighty Jehovah, through means of his own choosing, and was written by the mortal hand of his own appointing; this I feel certain of, by what I have seen, heard and felt; and this I can never deny.

I can further testify without boasting, that I, through the goodness of God, have been made partaker of that soul-saving gospel, by which, in obedience thereunto, I am enabled to live day by day as I would be willing to die; and in this sin-destroying work I have been laboring for nearly forty years.

New Lebanon, N. Y. April 17, 1843.

LUTHER COPLEY.

Born in Pittsford, county of Rutland, state of Vermont; December 15, 1800. Came into the United Society at New Lebanon, December 15, 1807.

TESTIMONY OF HIRAM RUDE.

I do testify that I have been shown by the Angels of God, at five different times, in vision, a portion of that work now revealed in the Zion of God upon earth.

In the last of June, in the year of our Lord one thousand, eight hundred and twenty, I saw many things which have now taken place; and that the inspired writer of the foregoing Roll, would be employed as an instrument in the hands of God to do a work for Him, concerning the nations of the earth, and to declare, in the name of a just and holy God, that every sinful practice must be repented of and forsaken, before the soul could find acceptance with its God. That every high and exalted imagination, God would lay low even to the dust.

I also saw the following motto, which has been used by the Angel who inspired the writer of the foregoing Roll;

"Pride goeth before destruction, and a haughty spirit before a fall."

And again I do testify, that I saw two mighty Angels at the time of the writing of the foregoing Roll. The Angel of Mercy went before, and the Angel of Power followed after, with a red robe; whose eyes were like flames of fire.

Soon after, I saw the inspired writer of the foregoing Roll, dressed in the same manner, agreeably to the requirement of God. Thus I am confirmed beyond a doubt, that the writer of this Roll was inspired by the Angels of God.

*New Lebanon, Columbia county,
state of New York. April 19, 1843. }*

HIRAM RUDE.

TESTIMONY OF ABIGAIL CROSMAN.

The fear of God and the sacred reverence which I feel to his holy word, induce me at this time to declare that which I have seen, heard and felt, as

a witness to the truth and divine source from whence the foregoing work proceeded.

This I am bold to testify before all people, feeling an undoubted assurance that the divine knowledge with which I have been privileged from time to time, proceeded from one and the same spirit, which caused the mortal hand to pen the word of the foregoing Roll.

I therefore make mention in short, of some interviews, which at the time received, were both strange and mysterious; but in obedience to the Angel, I wrote correctly what I saw and heard, not knowing the meaning thereof until the Book was opened, and its contents copied by mortal hand.

I am but a frail mortal; but through the mercy and blessing of God, have received a measure of his holy power, light and heavenly gifts; which have caused me to love and serve Him above all other beings, and render unto his service, every faculty I possess; and through which I have obtained an abiding evidence, a burning lamp of eternal truth, which can never be extinguished by vain reason or earthly knowledge.

On Wednesday, April twentieth, eighteen hundred forty two, while sitting in silent meditation with my companions, I saw rising out of the south a cloud of fire and smoke; and in the midst thereof an Angel of might and terror. He held in his right hand a sharp sword, and in his left a vial of wrath.

I turned my eyes to the west, and beheld an innumerable company of armed men, arrayed in martial attire, marching swiftly to the south. When they approached the cloud of fire, they fell prostrate to the earth, and were destroyed.

The vision then ceased, but left upon my feelings a chill of horror and solemnity. I heard not the Angel's voice, neither made mention of what I had seen.

On the following day, the same vision again appeared before me, but with greater plainness than before. The Angel approached so near, that I could plainly behold his visage, and the terror of his countenance, but heard not his voice. This sight was truly awful, and caused my whole frame to tremble before it. His eyes appeared as balls of fire, and his presence bespoke judgment, vengeance and destruction.

The time soon arrived for our evening worship. While engaged in our devotion, I saw another Angel enter the room, holding in his right hand a flaming Lamp, and in his left, a Book; often going before the Leaders of the meeting, and opening it, as if desiring them to read. He spoke some in a language unknown to me, and soon disappeared.

I learned from his appearance, that the time had not come for the Book to be revealed, but the day was near at hand, when it should be read to the inhabitants of Zion.

The vision of the former Angel, caused in my feelings much anxiety, to know the meaning thereof; but I received no answer, save, that he was an Angel of judgment, sent forth by Almighty Power to visit the earth; and to the chosen of the Lord, he would make known the power of his hand, that they might seek a refuge from his wrath and indignation.

April twenty third, while employed in my duty through the day, I was

visited with an unusual degree of solemnity, and many times a feeling of fear, as if about to behold a scene of horror and distress.

I prayed earnestly to know the cause thereof, but received no satisfactory answer; neither was I permitted to make known my feelings.

Towards evening, I went to my retiring room, and in a short time, saw again the two Angels before mentioned. As I beheld them, the latter spake unto me thus; Thou hast seen the sign in the south and in the west; now turn thine eyes to the north, and behold the vengeance of an Almighty God! I looked, and lo! Desolation, distress and sorrow, filled the land!

The Angel then said unto me, From this place were sent forth the company which ye saw fall before the Angel of judgment. Desolation hath marked their footsteps; their dwellings are as a dreary waste; and from their tent doors, judgment hath followed their goings, until they were consumed by the sword! But verily saith the Lord, judgments, still heavier, await their rulers and country!

The Angel now paused, and then spake unto me thus; Speak not of what you have seen, neither shall you know any more concerning the same, until the morning of the coming day.

You shall then receive further information, and correctly write all that you have seen and heard.

Accordingly, on the following morning (April twenty fourth,) while sitting with my companions, I was suddenly called by a sound from an invisible source, to behold the rising sun, which was then shining in the east.

I looked, and lo! it remained fixed, as if refusing again to illuminate the earth with its noon-day rays!

I was then commanded to turn my eyes to the north; there truly I beheld the most horrid spectacle my eyes ever witnessed.

I saw the wretched inhabitants, walking to and fro; friendless, destitute and forlorn: gnawing their tongues with anguish of soul, while their bodies were famishing with hunger, and constantly falling on every hand!

Their thrones, palaces and splendid dwellings, had become tombs for their dead bodies; Their lofty towers were laid low, even with the dust; and their kings and nobles had fallen prostrate to the earth, without a friend to raise them up, or listen to their cries and lamentations!

Others, who were left as spectators of the scene, were putting an end to their wretched existence, and that of their tender offspring, with their own hands!

This day being the Sabbath, the time for our morning meeting had now come, and I was called from this scene of horror, to behold the peace and quietness with which I was surrounded.

I went with my companions to our place of worship, but with a heavy heart. In a few moments I felt a trembling of the floor upon which I stood like that of an earthquake. I raised my eyes to see if others did not notice the same; but perceiving no alarm, I remained silent, and soon followed the same dreary scene, (but with increasing horror,) which I knew not but I had viewed for the last time.

The sun appeared as blood: the stars resumed their glittering, and the face of nature was one scene of midnight gloom!

The hand of desolation had reached from east to west, and from north to south; and the earth was encircled therewith, like unto a continual flame of lightning and constant roar of thunder!

I looked to find the chosen Israel of God, and beheld as it were, wings, gathering them together into one band, and hovering them from the vengeance of an Almighty God.

I also heard the tender calls of the Holy Angels, and the mourning of saints, for those who wandered from these wings of protection, and rejected the warning voice of their lovely Shepherds.

I observed that all who gathered beneath these holy wings, were safely protected from danger, and in a low and pleasant vale, united even as one body.

My vision now ceased, but the sensation produced thereby, can never be erased from my memory, while in time I remain.

On the following day, April twenty fifth, while engaged in worship, the Holy Angel whom I had previously seen with the Book and Lamp, again appeared to my view. At this time he opened not his Book, but placed himself before the Leaders of the meeting, and desired all present to bow in humble supplication and prayer, that the hand of desolation might be stayed, and the will of God be done.

I spake not of what I saw, to the assembly; but soon another instrument, being mightily exercised with the power of God, loudly proclaimed that the Angels of judgment were passing through the earth, and requested all present to bow low in supplication for the protection of Zion.

I have also seen at many different times, a Mighty Angel assemble with us, holding in his hand a large Book, with the following inscription written thereon. *The word of Almighty God, written and sealed with his own hand, for the children of earth.*

These things may appear to some, as phantoms of a disordered brain; but unto the candid and unprejudiced, must stand in their true light, unalterable truths, without veil or covering: the evidence of which nought but disobedience can remove from an enlightened mind, or darken with the clouds of unbelief.

I therefore testify unto all, that to me they are solemn realities, firmly grounded by a knowledge which I can never deny, should my life be required in consequence of a refusal.

Having proved by experience, the uprightness and integrity of this despised number, (called Shakers,) for the last twenty five years, I can with confidence bear witness that it is the vineyard of the Lord's planting, and by his merciful hand, daily supported.

*New Lebanon, Columbia county,
state of New York.*

}

ABIGAIL CROSMAN.

TESTIMONY OF HANNAH BLAKE.

New Lebanon, N. Y. January 2, 1842;

Sabbath morning, about the hour of ten, as I sat in solemn meditation upon the everlasting goodness and mercy of God, I was surrounded by a company of Holy Angels, whose brightness was far superior to any thing my eyes ever beheld.

Upon their heads were written the name of the ALMIGHTY JEHOVAH JAH; just beneath, their own names were stamped in letters of pure gold, as it appeared to my view, and were as follows; First, the Mighty Angel of God; second, the Angel of Conviction; third, the Angel of Meekness and Love; fourth the Angel of Mercy and Truth.

Their appearance at first, terrified me, and caused me to fear and tremble exceedingly: but the mighty Angel soon spake unto me, saying, Fear not O thou little one of flesh and blood; but bow ye low, and hearken to my word, yea, look and behold our doings. I looked, and beheld upon the head of the Mighty Angel, a large Roll. He held in his right hand, a pen of pure gold; and in his left, a Book; and upon the cover was written thus—*The true Record of Heaven.*

The second Angel held a very large trumpet in his hand. The third opened another Book, which he held to my view; it was perfectly clean and white; and on his head was a flaming two-edged sword.

As I turned to view the fourth Angel, I saw him shut the Book, and seal it with yellow seals. He held a rod of truth, and waved the sceptre of mercy gently over my head. I bowed very low four times; and heard the voice of the Mighty Angel saying, I am he whose power thou hast often felt, and whose hand hath brought thee even to the dust of the earth. Therefore, fear thou exceedingly to disobey the word of thy God, O thou mortal frame; lest He smite thee with a curse, and separate thee from his holy people.

The Angel took from his head, the afore-mentioned Roll, and said, This is the word of the Lord God of Heaven and earth, and in his own time, even as He hath declared, it shall extend from east to west, and from pole to pole. Yea it shall go throughout the earth. For I have brought it from the Heavens, even from the eternal throne of light! and I will measure its length and breadth, and number its many folds.

The Roll was then opened, and held by the four holy Angels, and it formed a perfect cross, pointing to the four quarters of the earth. I viewed it with surprise, for I understood not the language in which it was written.

After a short pause, the Roll was again folded in forty eight folds, and upon the outside fold, were written the following words;

O Ha'lon, Ha'lon, don es que! Heaven, and the Angels in Heaven bear witness, that this Sacred Roll is now sent to earth, by the Angel of Holy Power and Wisdom.

The Angel then placed the Roll upon his head, saying, In due season shall all things be accomplished according as the Lord hath commanded.

The second Angel then sounded his trumpet to the four winds, and bowed very low at each blast.

They then sung a solemn song, and at the close, I again heard the voice of the Mighty Angel saying;

I am the messenger, who was sent to proclaim the word of my God, through the mouths of the Prophets of old, and to warn the people to turn from their unrighteousness, and seek his mercy. I am he who protected Daniel in the Lions' den, and delivered Jonah from the whale's belly, to do the will of his God. Yea, I am indeed the Mighty Angel who hath ever guarded God's chosen people who feared his holy name, and kept his commandments.

I work in wisdom, and my doings cannot be comprehended by mortals until they are revealed. But I am ever present with the witnesses of truth; and whenever they have been sent abroad, I have witnessed the persecutions and sufferings they have borne, for the sake of their testimony; and many are the times I have caused their spirits to rejoice in the God of their salvation, while their enemies feared and trembled before me. And now, even at this time, hath the God of Heaven sent me forth, with these my companions, to warn the inhabitants of earth with this his solemn word, that they may, if they will, hear his voice in mercy, and seek a refuge beneath his protecting wings, before it be too late.

The Angel then gave his word, concerning the reception of the Roll on earth, and bade me copy the same in his presence, which I did; and he immediately vanished from my sight.

On the twenty third of April following, while I was engaged in solemn worship with my brethren and sisters, I again heard the voice of the Mighty Angel, but understood not his word, for it was in a language unintelligible. But soon I perceived that the Angel was viewing the people very closely; and upon his head, as he passed me, I saw a hand, and upon the back of it was written thus; **THE HAND OF ALMIGHTY POWER IS NOW SENT FORTH ON THE EARTH.**

I then heard a loud trumpet; I looked, and beheld in the southwest, about a half mile from me, a thick cloud of smoke; and the Angel spake and said, The hand of the Lord is numbering his chosen people, who faithfully bear the cross of Christ, and walk in his holy footsteps. For behold! the Angels of destruction are this night to pass the camp of Israel! Yea, verily I say; those whom the Lord hath sent throughout the earth to execute his judgments, shall this night come near to his Zion, and call upon her inmates to mourn and lament, for the lost children of men.

When he had made an end of speaking, I looked, and the cloud of smoke had vanished; and I saw instead thereof, a company of holy Angels approaching from the same direction.

They came near, and placed themselves in the center of the room, in a square form; each one holding a trumpet. The Mighty Angel spake a word to them in his own language; and immediately they all bowed low in prayer and supplication, and the assembly united in the same.

After they arose, I saw them divide into four companies, just a hundred each, and turning to the four winds of heaven, marched with hasty steps each way, singing as they went.

April twenty eighth, as I was traveling with my companions a little distance

from home, I saw the Mighty Angel coming from the north, holding in his hand the trumpet of alarm : He sounded it to the four winds, and turning his face toward Zion, said with a loud voice, I will visit thee again and again, until the Lord shall make an end of his sayings, and thou art beautiful in his sight.

Again on the first day of the fifth month, I beheld the Angel with his company, and saw the Sacred Roll placed upon his head, as I at first beheld it.

May eighth, I beheld the Mighty Angel, and he spake unto me, saying, Famine and pestilence shall sweep through the land, and desolation shall come near to the borders of Zion.

But unto thee hath the God of Heaven turned his face, and unto thee will He make known his all-righteous will, and just judgments ; and all who will obey his laws, and walk humbly in his presence, shall be known by Him in the day of his fierce anger, and indignation upon the wicked.

The Angel then rested his wings upon the Sanctuary, or house of worship, and spake thus, For a time and a half time, shall I dwell in Jerusalem ; and when the time is fulfilled, I will again number my chosen, and the clean white book shall be filled, when the end shall be.

At four or five different times from this period, I have seen the Mighty Angel, and heard his voice, through the mouths of other instruments ; and can testify to the same with boldness, in love and holy fear ; for at a certain time, through another of his chosen witnesses in the month of August, I was called in haste and asked if I was not a witness for the Mighty Angel ; I replied I was ; and that I knew his voice, and feared his word with the true fear of God.

All these things, with many others not here mentioned, have proved to my soul the necessity of humbling myself, and seeking in humility, the favor and mercy of that God who created my immortal soul ; knowing that unto Him, through the medium of his chosen witnesses, I shall and must give a correct account of every deed both good and evil.

Twenty four years of my life, have I spent among his people ; and thanks everlasting be to the source of all good for my precious call. I was born March thirty first, A. D. one thousand eight hundred and eleven.

New Lebanon, N. Y. January 2, 1842.

HANNAH BLAKE.

TESTIMONY OF ORREN HASKINS.

The late manifestation of God to his people, which has been for a few years past, I have been privileged with the opportunity of witnessing, from the commencement, to the present time. And being one in the work, and feeling and realizing its operation in my own soul, and its powerful influence on all its subjects, I can, in singleness of heart, testify to the truth of the work and manifestation of divine power, through the medium of holy Angels, and those in whom Christ has revealed himself the second time, without sin unto salvation ; and that God has begun a work which will, in

his own time, extend to every nation, tongue and people, either in mercy or judgment.

The fulfillment of his promises which I have witnessed, establishes my faith beyond a doubt, that the power manifested, is genuine, and proceeds from God; and those who receive and obey it, will have to confess and acknowledge, that the fruit is good, and proceeds from a pure source; and it thus far has proved as such, and will, to all who seek a holy life of self-denial and the cross; the same cross which our Lord and Savior did bear.

Therefore, I feel under the most solemn obligation to God and man, to boldly testify the truth, and maintain the same, at the risk of all things else. And, although God has, in some instances, manifested Himself through mortals who have not proved true unto the end, and has caused them to sound forth his word with unshaken confidence to the inhabitants of earth, yet, without his holy power and true fear, they were nought, but as empty sounds.

But truth standeth unalterable; and those mortal instruments who were truly baptized into his holy spirit, and trusted in God, and Him alone, were supported, and led according to his will; and were attended with evidence beyond a doubt, that they were influenced by his holy spirit.

*New Lebanon, Columbia county,
state of New York, August 23, 1843.*

}
}

ORREN HASKINS.

Born December third, eighteen hundred and fifteen, in the town of Savoy, county of Berkshire, state of Massachusetts; has lived among this people, about twenty one years.

TESTIMONY OF DANIEL CROSMAN.

As I have been one that has been called and chosen by the special notice of God, to do his will and stand as a living witness, prepared only through scenes of deep tribulation, and by that means enabled to testify before all people, that which He hath in his wisdom seen fit to reveal to mortals;

It is from no other motives, than a solemn sense of duty which I owe to God and a tender regard for the good of all mankind, that has induced me to stand forth boldly in a cause which will undoubtedly meet with much opposition, and excite the feelings of many to search deep, in order to determine the cause from whence these things originated.

Therefore, choosing rather to obey the dictates of my own conscience in laboring to do the will of God as made known to me, in preference to seeking the favor and applause of those who are enemies to the cross of Christ, I shall labor in the fear of God, to testify of that which my eyes have seen, my ears have heard, and of which my soul has been partaker, and to which I can with boldness and confidence bear witness before all people, to be the real work of God, and not the invention of man or woman.

Some time previous to the Roll being written, many signs and forewarnings were given, indicating that God was about to bring to pass a great work among the children of this world, which thing I was confident would shortly take place; but in what way and manner it would be effected, was not then

fully made known to me; but I can truly say, when the Roll came forth it corresponded perfectly with my feelings, and my faith was strengthened in the work; and I have no hesitation in saying that it was given by the special revelation of God, through means of his own choosing; and if vain mortals dare to trifle with, and make light of the solemn warnings therein contained, they will in no wise escape the sore displeasure of a justly provoked God, who will, in his own time, recompense every one according to their works.

New Lebanon, N. Y. June 9, 1843.

DANIEL CROSMAN.

Born December 10, 1810; in Wilmington, county of Windham and state of Vermont; was gathered into this society, October 26, 1822.

TESTIMONY OF OLIVE WHEELER.

New Lebanon, N. Y. April 20, 1843.

I feel bound to write a few lines, testifying my full belief in the divine origin of the foregoing Roll, brought by the holy and mighty Angel of God.

On the fifth of February, eighteen hundred forty three, I distinctly heard the mighty Angel, beating, as it were, upon a drum three times. I then saw him enter the room where I was, and make some signs, for which I could not account; he then disappeared.

But after a little while, I looked out of the window, and to my surprise, saw him marching the street, with forty holy Angels. He appeared to me as a man clothed in white, black and red. Another Angel then appeared to me, who was an attendant of the mighty Angel; he passed through the house where I was, and showed forth a multitude of signs which were very singular and strange. All this, I was told, represented the work of God, and the present work of the holy Angel; which was, to warn a lost world to turn from the evil of their doings, and flee from the wrath to come.

And I do solemnly testify and declare to all, who may consider these few lines worth their notice, that the origin of the foregoing Roll is divine, and that it is the word of God, revealed, in his infinite mercy, to mortals on earth. And I will ever stand to the truth of this assertion, while time endureth.

OLIVE WHEELER.

I was born October 21, 1802, and was brought among this people by my father, March, A. D. 1809.

TESTIMONY OF EMILY BABCOCK.

The town of Ashford, County of Windham and state of Connecticut was the place of my nativity; where I was born April 9, 1823. I came into the united society in New Lebanon, November, 1825, where I have resided to the present time; and having received many divine manifestations, which have confirmed my faith in the present work of God among his people, I feel willing to declare the same to all my fellow mortals.

On the Sabbath, the sixth day of October, eighteen hundred forty two, as I came out of the meeting house, after attending solemn worship, I heard the sound of a mighty trumpet, which caused me to raise my eyes to see from whence the sound proceeded; when I beheld an Angel standing on the top of the center dwelling, holding in his right hand a trumpet, and in his left, a Roll or Book.

With his trumpet he sounded aloud, turning to the four quarters of the earth; and it was made known unto me, on my return home from meeting, by that power which is not of mortals, but of the Supreme Being, who is God of all, that a Roll should yet be revealed and spread abroad to all nations of the earth, that they might be forewarned of his judgments, and prepare for the same.

I saw no more of the Angel after that time, until the month of January, eighteen hundred forty three, when I again saw him bearing the Roll in his hand; and he spake unto me in a loud and mighty voice, saying; I am a holy Angel of power, from the throne of my God; and I have come before you at this time, in power and in truth; and I speak unto you of things very few of which ye shall understand now; but the time shall come, when you shall know the meaning of my sayings

Although the meaning of my words are unknown to you now, yet shall they bear with weight on your mind, until I shall see fit to reveal them to you, in a language that you can understand: so remember ye my word and forget it not.

This and this only did I understand at that time.

April fifth, eighteen hundred forty three, an Angel spake unto me, saying; I come, I come again at this time to make known unto you the meaning of the words which I before did speak, which you did not understand. So hearken and hear my word, and write the same; for I have now come to fulfill my promise.

I am the Angel that you, and many more mortals, have seen within a short time; I hold in my right hand a trumpet; and in my left, a Roll. Se to' re ca' lo' ve' rin de le' ri, ere my time has come. For thus saith the Lord your God:

Behold, the time has now fully arrived, when all the inhabitants of earth, different nations, tongues and people, shall hear my indisputable word of truth and justice. Of my all-righteous judgments shall they be warned in due season; and all who strictly obey my warning voice, before it be too late, yea I say, all, every class and order that heed my word in due season, with the same shall it be well, now and hereafter. But those who slight, disregard, mock, scoff or deride my sacred Word, shall not escape my hand of judgment.

I have not thus warned the inhabitants of earth for nought; but that they might know in part, in a very small part, that which awaiteth them, and humble themselves, if they would, and turn to Me their God; for I am truly to be found of those that seek Me in truth, and in the sincerity of their souls.

To those who seek aright, shall it surely be given. The hungry soul will I feed with the bread of Heaven, and to the thirsty soul will I give to drink

of the waters of life everlasting and eternal. I am the only true and living God of Heaven and earth; and not one word that I have spoken, or shall hereafter speak, or cause, by my power, to be written, shall ever fall or fail. So beware how, and in what manner ye treat my word, O ye children of men; consider, well consider, and seek to understand these my sayings.

Inspired Witness,

EMILY BARCOCK.

I can now boldly testify and affirm that what I have here stated is the truth, and that I am willing to meet my Maker at any hour. I know that I am nothing but a frail mortal, in the sight of my God; but that which is revealed to me by divine revelation, and the power of an Almighty God, I know to be true.

New Lebanon, N. Y. April 8, 1843.

EMILY BARCOCK.

We, the undersigned, hereby testify, that we saw the holy Angel, standing upon the house-top, as mentioned in the foregoing declaration, holding the Roll and Book.

BETSEY BOOTHE.

SARAH MARIA LEWIS.

LOUISA CHAMBERLAIN.

SARAH ANN SPENCER.

CATY DE WITT.

LUCINDA McDONIELS.

LAURA ANN JACOBS.

MARIA HEDRICK.

TESTIMONY OF JAMES X. SMITH.

I was born in Norwich, county of Chenango, state of New York, January twenty sixth, eighteen hundred and six; and was gathered into the United Society in New Lebanon July eighth, eighteen hundred sixteen. And having lived here for twenty seven years, in which time I have been familiar with the work of God, and in a special manner for the last few years, in which the windows of Heaven have been opened and a knowledge of the way and will of God made known to poor lost man, by the gift of divine inspiration and revelation; I feel it a duty I owe to God and my fellow creatures, to bear testimony to that which by the gift of God, I have seen, heard and felt.

In truth, and in the fear of God, I can say, that by the gift of divine revelation, I have seen the lost state of poor fallen man; I have seen that the whole element in which he is born into this world, is opposed to God, and to the spirit of his blessed Son; yea, and I can say by the light of divine inspiration, I have seen, as plain as I ever beheld by the light of the sun, the highways on this earth, that the way revealed by Christ and Mother Ann, is the only way whereby fallen man can find his redemption, and come into a state of purity and holiness, and be true children of the Parents of the New Creation of God.

I have witnessed the revelation of many things past, and things which

were to come ; many of which have come to pass according to prediction, which could have been revealed by no other power, than that which is able to comprehend all things, both visible and invisible.

And furthermore I believe and testify, that the word of God, as published in this Book, has been written by divine inspiration, and that it is the greatest offer in mercy that has ever been given to man to obtain the favor of a justly provoked God ; and it is my firm belief that no soul who will yield obedience to it, will fall short of what has been promised therein ; but will see the goodness of God and feel satisfied ; while those who despise his offers in mercy, will have to share in his heavy judgments.

I have witnessed the operation of the work of God upon many souls, both upon the faithful and the unfaithful. With the faithful, I have seen the good seed take root and grow, until it brought forth all the heavenly virtues which adorn the true followers of Christ and Mother. While on the other hand, I have seen those who have been blessed with great light and power, yea, and even with the gift of inspiration, yield to the influence of a carnal mind, become unreconciled to the cross of Christ, lose their element in the way of God, and manifest clearly that the spirit of Christ had ceased to strive with them. As a witness for the truth, I do testify that I have no other hope of Eternal Life, only in obedience to this gospel.

JAMES X SMITH.

New Lebanon, N.Y. August 15, 1843.

TESTIMONY OF CHARLES McCARTIE.

I was born September fifth, eighteen hundred twenty one, in the City of New York ; And having been a resident in this society for twelve years, I feel it incumbent upon me to assert that my faith is established in the testimony maintained among this people, that it has emanated from God and none else ; that in, and among this people, all true prophetic types and figures relative to the latter day of glory, are fulfilled to the satisfaction of every unprejudiced and true seeker after righteousness ; that in every jot and tittle, it fully accords with the self-denying gospel taught by Christ and his apostles, which was, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, take up his daily cross and follow me. And again ; Whatsoever ye would that men should do unto you, do ye even so unto them.

These are two principal articles in the constitution of this society, and two main pillars which uphold this sacred temple, wherein dwell peace and good will towards all men ; whereon rests that cloud, the type of which gave light unto the Israelites, while it was the cause of stumbling to the Egyptians ; and when viewed from without it was darkness ; but within, Moses and Aaron conversed with, and were covered with the glory of God.

It always has been, still is, and ever will be, the leading principle among this people, (notwithstanding the behavior of individuals to the contrary,) to follow peace with all men, and live a life of holiness, to deal justly, love mercy and walk humbly before their God ; and if these will not accord with,

and prove this to be true religion, then may it be said, that Christ was a grand deceiver, and the Scriptures pointed lies.

I feel confident in testifying my firm and unshaken belief in the divine emanation of the foregoing pages of this Book, believing and knowing it to have had its origin in God alone, and being his most merciful offer of redemption to fallen man; and I do not hesitate to affirm, that all who will take the doctrine herein contained, for their rule of life, and live accordingly, will assuredly find it a guide unto their feet, a lamp in their path, and a staff whereon to lean while sojourning through time. They will see the light of Heaven shining upon their path brighter and brighter, and they will grow more and more into the knowledge and love of godliness.

And they shall teach no more every man his neighbor, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord; for they shall all know Me, from the least of them unto the greatest, saith the Lord; for I will forgive their iniquities and I will remember their sins no more. And that God which they now view as a wrathful Sovereign, clothed in fury, dispensing judgment and desolation through the land, they will then behold as a kind and tender Shepherd, an affectionate and loving Father, watching over them with an eye of mercy and forbearance, and directing them in his wisdom, and with his arm of Almighty Power providing for their present and eternal happiness and welfare.

Believing, and being confirmed in my belief, that this testimony is the only door of hope, through which every soul must pass, in order to enter the kingdom of Heaven, and meet their God in peace, I earnestly desire that all who have a privilege to read or hear these sacred pages, may consider their weighty importance, and give them the attention they demand.

New Lebanon, N. Y. August 15, 1843.

CHARLES McCARTIE.

TESTIMONY OF SALLY MARIA STEWART.

Some time in the month of October, eighteen hundred and forty two, on the Sabbath, after divine worship, as I came out of the meeting house, I heard the sound of a trumpet, which seemed to be in the air. I looked up, and beheld on the north end of the centre house, a Mighty Angel, holding in his right hand a trumpet, and in his left a Roll or Book: and by the spirit of God it was then made known to me, that this Mighty Angel held the word of the Lord in his hand, which would yet be sounded to all nations of the earth. It was also made known to me at this time, who the instrument was, that the Lord had chosen to reveal the words of this Roll to the people.

Many times before this, I had seen this Mighty Angel, and knew him to be the same; and as a witness thereof, I here assert an instance which occurred on the evening of June fifth, eighteen hundred forty one, which I can testify before all people, to be the truth, and was spoken by the same Mighty Angel whom I afterwards saw standing on the centre house.

I was taken from things of time, by the Angel of Almighty power, to the top of a high mountain, where the Angel spake words unto me, as follows :

Hearken and give ear, while I tell you of things that will take place on earth ; that when you hear of them, you may know that they are caused by the over-ruling hand of God ; for He is about to send heavy judgments upon the inhabitants of this world. Then extending his hand towards the east, he said :

Look thou yonder ; there lies a very wicked nation which have long sinned against a just and true God : and He, in his mercy, has borne with their iniquities, and held back his furious wrath ; but now saith the Lord, vengeance is mine, and I will repay ; yea, my vengeance shall be poured out upon the inhabitants thereof, and they shall know that I am Lord of Heaven and earth. And as the Angel turned with his hand extended, he said :

No quarter of this earth can escape the judgments of a justly provoked God ; and many, very many of the inhabitants will be swept off from the face of the earth. Fires, famines, earthquakes and pestilence shall prevail ; cities and towns shall sink under the mighty hand of God ; yea, He will rule both sea and land, and his righteous judgments will roll, roll on, till all nations are brought low ; for all men will yet fear and tremble at the word of my God.

Truly, the abominations of the children of men are great, and the scourge will be mighty. And, saith the Angel, all these things will yet be ; yet never fear, but place your trust in God ; for those who love and fear the Lord, and keep his commandments, He will protect from harm. And know thou, that none but the humble and meek can escape the judgments of Him who seeth all things ; and whose power no mortal hand can stay. The Angel then left me.

Inspired Witness,

SALLY MARIA STEWART.

I know I am but a feeble mortal ; yet I can testify in truth, that what is contained in this Roll and Book, is the work of an Almighty God, sent forth by his Proclaiming Angel, to the inhabitants of earth ; and this do I freely acknowledge, and will to the end of time, to be the work of God, and not of mortals ; and this testimony given in the sincerity of my heart, I am willing to meet in the presence of God, the Father of all.

New Lebanon, N. Y. April 15, 1843.

SALLY MARIA STEWART.

Bern October 15, 1806, in the town of Spencer, Columbia county, state of New York.

TESTIMONY OF DAVID A. BUCKINGHAM.

Thus saith one who has wholly devoted and consecrated himself, soul and body, time and talents to the service of his Creator God ; whose eyes have seen, and whose ears have heard the wonderful things of God, and the great display of the Almighty, in this day of Christ's Second Coming ; and whose soul has tasted of the holy things of Heaven, and the powers of the world to come ;

Being a firm believer in the revelation of God, and the gift of divine inspiration, by which the Prophets of old, and the Apostles of Jesus Christ, were enabled to declare and to write the words of the Almighty, revealed in their day; even so do I firmly believe that, in this day of Christ's second appearing, the Heavenly Father in his never-ending mercy, has called forth Prophets and chosen Instruments, to proclaim his holy word and will to the inhabitants of earth. And I hesitate not to declare, that I have full faith and confidence in the substance of the foregoing pages of the Sacred Roll and Book, believing it to be the holy word of God, and written in a true gift of divine inspiration.

It has ever been the will and pleasure of the Almighty, through every age and dispensation of his grace to the lost children of men, to send forth his holy word of solemn warning, showing them their lost state and condition, and the dangerous situation they were in; giving them suitable time to repent in low humility of soul, that all who would, might escape the fury of his wrath. And it has ever been so, that the only true light and knowledge of Heaven, made known to the children of men, have been by and through the revelation of God, in such ways and means, and through such individuals, as He was pleased to appoint and anoint with his holy power, for the accomplishment of the same.

Why then should it appear incredible to any rational, candid and well informed mind, that the great Author of our existence, in his mercy, condescension and loving kindness, should, in this enlightened age of the world, again make a display of his mighty power, his love and infinite wisdom? and by the gift of divine Revelation and Inspiration, declare to the nations of the earth, the speedy fulfillment of the ancient predictions and prophecies, concerning the great day of his coming, wherein should be displayed the fullness of his glory?

Even as in ages that are past, so doth He now send forth his holy word of solemn warning to the inhabitants of earth, of the near approach of his rolling judgments which are already going forth through the land, that all who will, may turn from the evil of their doings, and in low humility of spirit, seek his mercy before it be too late. In this is clearly manifested the great wisdom, love and condescension of the Almighty to the lost children of men, in giving them a foreknowledge and timely warning of that which will shortly come to pass; that those who are willing to hearken to his word and keep his commands, may escape the fury of his wrath, and the vengeance of his hand.

Having full faith in the present great manifestation of God, and the gifts of divine revelation and inspiration existing in his holy Church on earth, I have not the least shadow of a doubt of the truth and reality of the foregoing pages, and of the divine authority by which they were written. And having been an eye witness of the manifestations of divine power attending the reading of the Sacred Roll, before a large assembly, after it was written by mortal hand, is sufficient evidence to me, (had I no other,) of the purity of its composition and divine origin, and of the supreme authority in which it is sent forth to the nations of the earth.

And even more than this, I have an indisputable knowledge in my own soul, of the holy spirit and power in which the Sacred Roll is given; and by which power, I can safely declare it to be the holy word of God, sent forth to the inhabitants of earth, to warn them of their danger, and give them timely notice of the displeasure of the Almighty in beholding the wickedness of the world.

Therefore, in the solemn fear of God, and in the sincerity of my soul, I write this testimony of my faith and feelings concerning the Sacred Roll and Book, in evidence thereof, for the benefit of my fellow beings, as being the greatest act of benevolence I am capable of bestowing. And having now passed the fortieth year of my age, and arrived to that point of life, in which man possesses the full powers and faculties of his mind; and also, having had a lengthy experience of twenty four years among these peculiar people, to become acquainted with their true life and character, I hope the reader will not consider me under a mask of deception concerning my religious belief, or that I am duped and influenced by others, to act contrary to what I consider to be right and just, in the performance of my duty either to God or man.

Watervliet, Albany county, N. Y. }
August 24, 1843.

DAVID A. BUCKINGHAM.

Born the ninth day of March, 1803; in the town and county of Schoharie, and state of New York.

TESTIMONY OF WILLARD ALLEN.

On the eighth, ninth and tenth of April, one thousand eight hundred and forty two, there appeared unto me an Angel, having in his possession a Roll and Book, like unto one I heard read, on the ninth and eleventh of April, one thousand eight hundred and forty three.

The above Roll was unsealed in my presence, and the Angel read to me from it, on each day of his visit, from different sections, four different sentences; making in all, twelve.

The Angel then informed me, that this Roll and Book was to be written by mortal hand, and circulated for the general benefit of mankind. But the name of the one who should pen these things, and bring them to the sight and understanding of man, and the time of its accomplishment, was then concealed from my knowledge.

But in the reading of the foregoing Roll and Book, I recognized and knew the twelve sentences referred to above, as being the same, verbatim, as those read to me by the Angel a year before. And further, I also knew that the same Angel who read to me at that time, was in attendance on the reading of the foregoing Roll and Book, on the ninth and eleventh instant. And he there and then informed me, these were correct copies of those he had previously shown me.

I, the writer of the foregoing communication, was born April tenth, one

thousand eight hundred and eight; and have spent seventeen years in obedience to my present faith and calling.

Watervliet, N. Y. April 13, 1843.

WILLARD ALLEN.

TESTIMONY OF JUSTICE HARWOOD.

As my belief is firm and unshaken in the powerful and mighty display of the work of God that has been showered upon his people for several years past, I feel it a duty to bear witness to the same.

I was born in Cummington, county of Berkshire and state of Massachusetts; August twentieth, seventeen hundred eighty nine; and was gathered into the United Society at Watervliet, in the year one thousand eight hundred and two.

I have been a close observer of the late strange and powerful work of God among his people, from the beginning; and have many times been overshadowed with the irresistible and mighty power of God, which I could not withstand, but by the influence of which I had to move as the spirit directed, which was convincing to me, beyond a doubt, that it was the mighty power of God; that power which no man or woman can counterfeit.

I further testify, that I firmly believe the foregoing Roll and Book contains the word of Almighty God, sent by his holy Angel, and by him revealed to an instrument of mortal clay; and that the instrument who was called by the holy Angel to perform this sacred duty, has written it as the Angel read to him, and is the word of Almighty God to fallen man; that word which will stand when all human inventions shall fall. And as a friend and well-wisher to all mankind, I would advise them to be careful how they treat this solemn warning from their Heavenly Father, and not speak evil of that which they do not understand. But read the Book candidly, without any prejudice, and consider its weighty truths, as the invention of neither man or woman, but the word of a holy God, which will meet every soul in mercy or in judgment.

Watervliet, N. Y. August 24, 1843.

JUSTICE HARWOOD.

TESTIMONY OF PAULINA BATES.

In the commencement of this late manifestation, I became exceedingly desirous to have a part in the gifts of God, either by vision or revelation, or in whatever manner the Lord might see fit to notice me. Not that I had any doubt of its correctness, but for my own satisfaction and comfort I desired to know these things by experience.

But my fervent prayers and cries to God seemed for a time all of no effect; it appeared as though the Heavens were shut against me in this respect. I many times promised the Lord, upon my bended knees, that I would be

true to the least gift of his spirit, which He might see fit to give me. And in process of time, the Lord in his wisdom saw fit to call me forth by his mighty power, to write, and also to speak his holy and eternal word, which He purposed to reveal to the children of his Zion upon the earth, by the mouth of his holy Angels, which He often sent from time to time, with the sacred volumes thereof.

These things I do know, and can bear witness to with confidence, before all men, even should I know that my natural life would become a sacrifice in consequence. Yea, rather than deny the same, or in the least flinch, by the fear of man, or forbear to declare my full confidence in the present work of God, both as an individual and as an inspired instrument, who has seen, handled and tasted the good things of God, and knows beyond a doubt that God is the Author of the same, I would cheerfully face death in any form.

But for all I have been called to speak or write of the word of God, soundeth forth by his holy Angels and ministering spirits in this great display of his power, I stand ready to answer to God, knowing of myself I could do nothing; but by the power and gift of God have I been able to write and speak many things, in his holy name, that I, myself, was as ignorant of as a child unborn.

Many, very many proofs and confirmations have I had to confirm me, beyond a doubt, concerning that divine origin from whence these precious gifts and communications have been given; and I boldly say, and bear witness that I know them to be of God. And although wicked man, influenced by the father of all wickedness, should rise up and seek to destroy the work of God, and the power of his last manifestation to his people; and also his word which He has given in mercy to the children of men, yet he can never overthrow that which God hath so firmly established by his own mighty power and strength.

Although the way and means which God hath laid out for the redemption of all souls, may seem small and self-degrading, yet all will find, sooner or later, that sufficient therein is given to undermine and beat in pieces every false creed and form, and make, of those who call upon the name of the Lord for salvation, one people, of one heart and mind, seeing eye to eye, having one faith, one Lord and one baptism; which is the baptism of fire and the Holy Spirit that worketh the purification of the heart.

I have written the foregoing with my own hand, but not in my own strength; which word I am not afraid to meet both in Heaven and on earth; either before the Angels of God or the wicked inhabitants of earth. My soul stands undaunted, and with boldness do I place my name and testimony as a witness to the present manifestation of the revelation of God, to his called and chosen people; as being one who has been called to be a partaker, not only an eye or ear witness, but as one of the chosen instruments which God hath called, whereby to bring about his purposes. And thus is my word and my witness closed.

Watervliet, N. Y. April 10, 1843.

PAULINA BATES.

Born December 26, 1806; in the town of Brownville, county of Jefferson and state of New York; was gathered into this society in the year 1825.

TESTIMONY OF JOSEPH WICKER.

About nine o'clock this evening, (April 20, 1843,) while engaged in prayer and supplication to God, I received a small Roll; and it was said to me, This is the word of the Lord. After receiving it, I returned it to the Angel who brought it, and I was required to write, while he read as follows:

Thus saith the Lord who upholdeth the righteous, and saith to Zion, Receive my word that I now send unto thee. My word is truth, and it shall not return unto Me void; but the word I have spoken, I will surely perform; and I will empty out the wicked, who despise judgment and scoff at my holy givings.

In mercy have I now sent forth my word anew unto the inhabitants of the earth; and I have again set life and death before them, teaching them plainly, what I require of the souls I have created, and warning them of the judgments which shall shortly pass through the earth, and enter the habitations of the sons and daughters of pride, who have chosen the paths of iniquity and the seal of destruction.

Lo, from my Holy Mount, from the centre of the Zion of my likeness on earth, have I caused this my word to go forth; and in truth and faithfulness have I caused it to be plainly written, that all who desire it, may clearly understand how to find my mercy and forgiveness.

O ye inhabitants of the earth, is it a strange thing, that I am able now, as in days of old, to make known my word unto you, through the means of my own choosing? Is my power diminished, so that I cannot reveal my word to souls who dwell in tabernacles of clay? Who hath taken from Me, or who hath removed my attributes? Will ye set bounds for Me, that I cannot pass, or determine what things I shall not do? When did I ever teach you that I would never again speak unto the sons of men?

If ye would be wise, receive my testimonies which I have revealed in this day of my favor and kindness unto sinful man, and reject not my laws.

Inspired Witness,

JOSEPH WICKER.

Strange as the contents of the foregoing pages may appear to the natural man, I feel no hesitation to declare my faith in the truth of the doctrines, warnings, invitations and instructions, set forth and inculcated in them; and that they are of divine origin, and eminently calculated to produce peace and happiness in all who observe and keep them.

I was born in the town and county of Bennington, state of Vermont, March 23, 1790; was gathered into the Society in April, 1806.

JOSEPH WICKER.

Hancock, Berkshire county, state of Massachusetts; April 20, 1843.

TESTIMONY OF JOSEPH PATTEN.

Feeling it a duty I owe to mankind, I thankfully bear witness to the truth and reality of the many wonderful manifestations of divine power which I have seen among the children of Zion.

As God did in the primitive church, so has He in these days, blessed his people with heavenly givings. Many are inspired to speak and write his word, to prophesy the things that come to pass, to speak in unknown tongues, to interpret what is so spoken, to discern spirits; and many other spiritual gifts.

Having received some of these divine gifts, I can say in the language of a holy apostle, What man knoweth the things of a man, save the spirit of man which is in him? Even so the things of God knoweth no man, but the spirit of God. Now we have received not the spirit of the world, but the spirit which is of God; that we might know the things that are freely given us of God. Which things also we speak, not in the words which man's wisdom teacheth, but which the Holy Ghost teacheth; comparing spiritual things with spiritual.

Having these lights before me, I feel no hesitation in declaring my entire conviction that the foregoing Roll and Book is true; that it has been produced by the divine spirit of inspiration, as much as those written by the ancient prophets, and other inspired servants of God.

The Lord our God has no where declared, in the record of his word, that He never would again bless his creatures with a further revelation of his will; but the scriptures teach us there is to be a revelation of the righteous judgment of God. And I feel the witness in my soul, that God has, in this latter day, revealed his will in divers ways, and concerning many things; and that his impending judgments will fall upon those who willfully disobey his commands, and refuse to repent of their transgressions.

My counsel to all is, Let truth have its perfect effect in your hearts; condemn not through prejudice, nor judge under the influence of envy; and let all conscientiously live according to the best light they have.

Hancock, Mass. August 13, 1843.

JOSEPH PATTEN.

Born in Belchertown, Hampshire county, Massachusetts; was gathered into the United Society in Hancock, February, 1805.

TESTIMONY OF MARTHA VAN VALEN.

On Saturday evening, December seventeenth, one thousand eight hundred and forty two, while in meeting, I saw a very powerful Angel enter the east side of the room, clothed in shining brightness. His appearance filled my soul with godly fear. He said to me, I am the Angel of Eternal Truth. Look thou! behold this Roll, which shall be written in my time. I looked and saw a very lengthy Roll held before me, and it was sealed with many seals.

The Angel broke the first seal, and commenced unrolling it. He unrolled a part, and then came to another seal. In this manner he continued unrolling and breaking the seals, until it was all unrolled. And by the space it covered in the room, it must have been about twenty feet long, and several feet wide. I saw it was covered with writing, but could not read one word of it.

Sabbath morning, December eighteenth, while in our morning meeting, I saw the same Angel with the same Roll; and he held it before me. At this time a very solemn feeling came over me, accompanied with a weight of tribulation. There was also another spirit standing by me; and I said, What does this mean? Is this for me to read? Nay, said the spirit, it is not for you to read; but it is the eternal word of God, and will be written and sent to all nations of the earth. You will yet know this to be true.

The Angel with the Roll now left the room, and I looked to see where he went; and saw him go towards New Lebanon. My impression then was, that the Roll would be written there, and sent forth as I had been told. This I mentioned to some of the family at the time.

The next day I saw the Roll again, and the Angel that unrolled and unsealed it as before. I did not count the number of the seals, neither did I know their meaning.

Tuesday afternoon, April fourth, one thousand eight hundred and forty three, a mighty Angel appeared to me. He first told his name, *Ha la vac/ tha na'*; and then said, O thou little one, bow before me.

The appearance of this mighty Angel was majestic and solemn. When he spake, his voice caused me to tremble with godly fear and reverence. After a pause, he said; Bow down thou mortal instrument, bow low, low, even to the dust of the earth, if thou wilt become a witness to the truth of the holy word of God, which in his wisdom He hath seen fit to cause to be written. Yea, the word of your Eternal Parents hath been revealed by a mighty and powerful Angel; and written by mortal hand at New Lebanon, the Mount of God.

O ye witnesses of the eternal word which is about to be sent forth to the different nations of the earth, through the mercy, power and wisdom of God, have ye not felt the solemn and awful weight of the word and work which have been revealed in the Zion of God upon earth? Can you not testify, in truth, that the Lord God hath declared, through his ministering Angels, that the fire of his Almighty truth should be spread through earth's remotest bounds? Yea, to this, and to more can ye bear witness.

Hark, hear the awful sound; Woe! woe! woe! awful woes are pronounced upon the inhabitants of the earth. A sign shall be given in the east. Terrible and mighty is the army that shall be sent to and fro in the earth, with vials filled with the wrath of God, to pour upon the proud, the high, the unjust, the unmerciful, the filthy worker, and those who regard not the laws of God or man.

All those who will trifle with, or in any way abuse, destroy or cause to be destroyed, the sacred words of truth written and sent forth to all the nations

of the earth, by the command of the great Jehovah, better, far better would it be for them, if they had never been born. For, saith the Eternal God, I will meet those that do this thing, with heavy judgments. My words to them shall be like the roarings of mighty thunders; and no forgiveness shall they find, but through heavy sufferings. So take warning and be careful, O ye children of earth, how you treat that which you do not understand.

To all who are called to witness to this, the word of your God, know ye, there will disputers and cavilers arise, but fear them not; for what is written is the word of your God, and all the powers of darkness will never be able to destroy the truth thereof; but it will stand to the endless ages of eternity.

Inspired Witness,

MARTHA VAN VALEN.

As a witness, I boldly and firmly declare to all mankind, that what is here written is no fiction, but is the everlasting truth. It is simply what I saw and heard.

I was born in Fishkill, Dutchess county, state of New York, May first, eighteen hundred and four; came here to live, April, eighteen hundred and thirty three.

Hancock, Mass. April 4, 1843.

MARTHA VAN VALEN.

TESTIMONY OF JUDITH W. COLLINS.

On the twenty seventh day of April, eighteen hundred and forty two, feeling my soul filled with deep and heavy tribulation, I withdrew to a place of retirement, and there in secret did I humble myself; yea, in low humiliation did I pray with a fervent spirit to my Heavenly Parents, to enable me to know and to do their will. While in this labor of mind, I beheld a large Book lying on a table in the room; and was told to open it. I did so, but could read very little. I looked along in the Book, until I came to the three hundred and twelfth page.

April fourth, eighteen hundred and forty three, I retired to my room to meditate upon the solemn work of God. Many words came fresh to my mind, that I had been compelled by the power of God to speak concerning the judgments that would surely take place in the earth. While I was seriously and solemnly reflecting upon these things, the holy Angel of the Lord entered the room, and spake as follows:

Child of mortality, know thou that the work of God is a swift work, and it requires souls to be alive. Understand thou, for I have come to summon thee for a witness; therefore write thou thy name, that it may be recorded in the sacred Roll which God thy Heavenly Father hath purposed to send forth to the inhabitants of the earth.

I answered, O holy Angel, this will I freely do; for surely I have received from thee many precious and heavenly treasures. Yea, thou hast caused my mortal frame to tremble with holy power, and in the power of my God

doth my soul live and rejoice. Should mortals rise against the truth declared unto them in this great manifestation of the Lord Almighty, and seek to destroy the lives of his chosen and living witnesses, I as a witness will support the truth of this written Word, to the laying down of my life. For I know it to be the word of God, sent forth according to his will, as a light to lead souls out of darkness, and cause them to seek salvation.

Then said the mighty Angel of the Lord, I now say unto you, O ye children of men, be careful and handle the word of God, which He has sent in mercy unto you, with fear and reverence. Remember this my word unto you. As you treat this word of God, so God will treat you. His eye will be upon you, and heavy judgments will He cause to fall upon the soul that dares to put forth a hand to destroy his holy word. The work of God is now going on; haste ye, and be ready. For He hath sent forth holy Prophets, to prophesy and make known the things which are to come.

Before this interview with the Angel, the Prophet Daniel wrote as follows: Great destruction shall go through the land; cities will be destroyed, with the inhabitants thereof. Many will be cut off in the prime of their days; fathers and mothers shall mourn for the untimely loss of their children, and children shall mourn for the loss of their parents.

Yea, saith the Eternal God, I will cause mighty storms to arise, and destroy many from off the earth. For I am He who gave creation birth; and in my own time will I sweep the earth with the besom of destruction. Think not, when earthquakes shake the earth from pole to pole, and droughts, wind and hail, destroy rich loaded fields of vegetation, that it is a natural consequence; but know ye, O ye inhabitants of earth, it is the work of your God. For many and great are your sins and transgressions; and if ye expect to find mercy and escape the heavy judgments of God, bow low and put away your sins, according to the word sent unto you, and you will find mercy and the salvation of your never-dying souls.

Inspired Witness,

JUDITH W. COLLINS.

I, as a witness, firmly and boldly declare to the world of mankind, that Christ hath appeared the second time without sin unto salvation; and that I have a part in this work, and have tasted the powers of the world to come; and for this I do bow low in thankfulness to my Heavenly Parents. And I fear not what man can do, for God is able to bring to pass all things according to his own mind and will.

Hancock, Mass. April 4, 1843.

JUDITH W. COLLINS.

Born in Cambridge, county of Washington, state of New York; was gathered into the United Society at Hancock in September, 1820.

TESTIMONY OF AVERILL HASKELL.

In the summer of eighteen hundred and forty two, while in deep and heavy tribulation, I frequently conversed with Angels and spirits. I often thought on the trials of the Savior, who suffered even unto death, to lay the foundation for the redemption of fallen man; I also thought how much Mother Ann and her faithful companions suffered in the cause of Christ. And I sometimes put the question to my own soul, Were some in this day, publicly to declare what they have both seen and heard, in gifts of vision, inspiration and revelation, would they not be exposed to a similar fate?

I often bowed my spirit in fervent supplication to my Heavenly Father, that He would, in mercy to the lost children of men, cause the mighty trumpet of his word to be sounded through and through the earth; and that a preparatory work might awaken the people to a sense of their loss from God.

On the evening of the eighth of June, eighteen hundred and forty two, while contemplating on the heavenly and divine blessings I was daily enjoying, through the loving kindness of God in opening the way of salvation, and calling me by the everlasting gospel, to be a member of the Church of Christ, while there were millions who knew not what God was about to accomplish on the earth; there appeared around me a light, and I heard a voice calling unto me, Thou chosen instrument, be ready; have your lamp trimmed and burning; for the Lord is about to visit the inhabitants of the earth.

I saw in the light, an Angel of God, and many unbodied spirits whom I knew, clothed with brightness, having a large and beautiful box. I asked for what purpose they had brought the box. They answered; That you may be a witness; and added, that the box was sent some time previous, by Holy Wisdom, to the Holy Anointed in the Church at New Lebanon; and that it had been seen in other places.

I was much pleased with the box; and asked what it contained. They answered; The word and seal of the Living God, and Holy Wisdom. The Angel then took from it a trumpet; he also took a Book, and opened it. It appeared like a book of considerable size, printed with ink and types. I read on the cover as follows:

"The Three Witnesses."

"Testimonies of Christ's second appearing."

"All flesh shall see the salvation of God."

"1843."

My heart flowed with thankfulness to my Eternal Parents, that they were about to send and make known their word and will for the salvation of the lost children of men. I did not take the Book; The angel said, We shall carry it to New Lebanon, and it will be written there, by some one, through the gift of inspiration.

With the most earnest feelings of my soul I entreated the Angel and spirits then present, to return there, and cause the book to be seen by the anointed instruments. Father James answering, said, It shall be seen there, and in

other societies of Believers. And it shall be sent abroad, even to the ends of the earth : for it beareth the seal of the living God.

The Angel then sounded his mighty trumpet ; the sound thereof was long and loud ; and it seemed that it shook the whole earth, which appeared shrouded in gloom, and in many places thick darkness.

And I saw people thereon, walking to and fro, mourning and weeping ; while thousands looked towards Zion with uplifted hands, crying, Lord show us the way. And I heard a voice from on high, saying, Fear ye your God, and tremble at his word, all ye people ; for the Lord hath descended with a Book of his mercy and judgment, for all the lost sons and daughters of Adam.

The next day I endeavored to ascertain more fully what was meant by showing me this Book ; and I received the following answer from Father James Whittaker.

The Book you saw, is the doctrine of the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, sent from God, to be revealed through his chosen instrument at New Lebanon, for all mankind, who are yet in their sins, bound by the spirit of evil, superstition and bigotry.

Many will believe the gospel, and will humble themselves under the mighty power of God. The people will quake ; the earth will be shaken from the foundation ; and the leaves of every tree will quiver.

Inspired Witness,

AVERRILL HASKELL.

I can solemnly testify, that the above is a true statement of what I heard and saw at the aforementioned date ; and I am willing, if called upon, to bear witness to the truth of the same before all mortals, and also before my everlasting Judge in eternity.

I was born in the town and county of Tolland, state of Connecticut, March eleventh, eighteen hundred and nine ; have lived in the United Society twenty nine years.

*Enfield, county of Hartford, state
of Connecticut ; April 7, 1843.* }

AVERRILL HASKELL.

TESTIMONY OF JEFFERSON WHITE.

On the ninth day of April, eighteen hundred forty three, while in deep tribulation, a holy Angel brought me a spiritual roll, at about eight o'clock A. M. This Angel was accompanied by several spirits and other Angels.

The Angel who brought the roll said he was the same Angel that brought the Book ; that is, the word of the Lord, and showed it to Averill Haskell last June ; and stated, that on the twenty fifth of February last, at three o'clock A. M. he showed me the same Book ; which is to go to all nations, kindreds, tongues and people.

I recollect a Book was shown to me at that time ; and the word from the Angel to me then was, that the time would come when it would be published to all nations, kindreds, tongues and people, and that the Angels of the Lord had gone forth, to sound aloud to the nations of the earth, to

prepare them to receive the word of the Lord, which in his own time would be published to them.

The same holy Angel this day, testified to the truth of the Book, and so did the Angels and spirits that were with him. The holy Angel said he was sent here by his Heavenly Father, to have the seals affixed to the Book, from those who were by the Father selected in this branch of Zion, for that purpose; that they might be witnesses to all mankind of the truth of his word.

The holy Angel read the contents of the roll, which was a seal of the living God. I had a plain view of the words on the roll, and was satisfied that he read as it was written. I commenced writing at about half past eight o'clock A. M. and finished a few minutes before ten o'clock.

He read to me as follows;

Thus saith the All-wise Creator: I have in my wisdom purposed to send forth to all nations, kindreds, tongues and people, my word. And whoever will hearken thereto, will be saved from the judgments which will surely overtake those who reject this friendly call. For in mercy to the lost children of men, do I cause this my word, which is written in a Book and sealed with many living seals, to go to all nations; and wise will that soul be who accepts the offer of mercy so generously proffered.

But those who reject and rebel against the truth of God, which will be made known through the Book which I will cause to be published unto them, will have to drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which will be poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation.

This solemn warning I now give to all who are yet in their sins: Come out and be ye separate, and touch no more the unclean thing: and ye shall be my people and I will be your God: yea, ye shall be kings and priests unto Me, saith the Holy One of Israel, if ye will forsake your abominations, now while the call is unto you.

Therefore, be wise and hearken to my word, which will be sounded in your ears; for lo, my holy Angels have gone abroad, to sound aloud the gospel trumpet, to awaken sinners, that they may repent before it is too late.

I therefore warn all to consider well of their doings, and to read my word which I send unto them in mercy; for therein you will find clearly pointed out to you, the pathway of your duty. You will find therein written, that none will be owned of Me their God, except those who live up to my requirement as it is sent forth unto them. Such souls I will own; and it will be the delight of Holy Mother Wisdom to own and bless all who are true and faithful.

My word to all nations is: Forsake the evil of your doings; come out from your filthy abominations, and walk the lowly path laid out by the blessed Savior: in so doing you will find rest to your souls. But if any are so unwise as to reject the call of God to them, and say in their hearts it is not the word of God, it is the word of man, why should I fear it; I will cause that soul to know that the word I proclaim to all mankind, is not man or woman's word, but the word of the living God.

I have seals or witnesses to my word in every part of my Zion on earth,

who know in truth and verity, that the word I send forth to all nations in my name, is the truth of the living God.

Inspired Writer,

JEFFERSON WHITE.

I can say in the sincerity of my heart, that the foregoing seal is the truth of the living God, made manifest to me. And rather than deny it I would part with all that I hold dear on earth, not even excepting my natural life; fearing not man, but fearing God, who knows the secret intents of the heart.

I was born in Fitzwilliam, county of Cheshire, and state of New Hampshire, January tenth, eighteen hundred and five. Have resided in the United Society for thirty years past.

*Enfield, county of Hartford, state
of Connecticut; April 10, 1843.* }

JEFFERSON WHITE.

TESTIMONY OF MEDAD SMITH Jr.

Having had an opportunity to hear the foregoing Roll and Book, and having been blessed with a portion of the divine spirit, and received many precious gifts from the Father of light, in the late out-pouring of his spirit, I feel able to add my testimony, that the said Roll and Book is what it purports to be, the word of God given by divine inspiration.

Should any deem it strange that God should make a further revelation of his will to the inhabitants of earth, let them reflect that, Jehovah has promised to do his work, his strange work; and bring to pass his act, his strange act. In the latter day ye shall consider it.

If others would know whether this word is of God, let them prove it by living a life answerable to its requirements. If they feel that they cannot come up to the example set by Jesus of Nazareth, let them strictly keep the order of nature, and be an honor to their Creator in that order: but condemn not the word of the Lord; for such, indeed, is the foregoing Roll and Book.

The power of evil may blind creatures, and they may be left to treat the greatest mercies of God with scorn and contempt, trusting in a form of godliness, but not possessing the power of an endless life; and thus sin away their day and fall in darkness. It is highly important that souls should judge correctly of all things pertaining to salvation, lest they fail of securing an inheritance in the kingdom of God. But know ye, "The word of our God shall stand forever."

Enfield, Conn. August 15, 1843.

MEDAD SMITH Jr.

Born in Suffield, county of Hartford and state of Connecticut, May 5, 1790; and has lived in the United Society in Enfield, thirty two years.

TESTIMONY OF PHEBE WILLCOX.

On the seventh day of April, in the year of our Lord eighteen hundred and forty three, I received the following message by a Holy Angel.

Thus saith the Lord, For many hundred years, sin and wickedness have daily increased, until the earth groaneth beneath her burden, and calleth aloud unto Me for deliverance. And though I have many times swept thousands from this earthly ball, in a moment, for their wickedness, and for a warning to others, yet the sinner forsaketh not the paths of destruction; but goeth on day after day, in sin and wickedness, with a lie upon his tongue, and blasphemy upon his lips.

O vain mortals! do you consider there is a God who seeth in secret, as well as openly? and that your works of iniquity, that ye seek to hide from mortals, are known to Me, with every thought, word and action; and that surely as your works have been, so shall your reward be, when you are called to stand before my bar of judgment?

O ye inhabitants of earth, fear and tremble beneath my Almighty hand; for lo, I will visit the earth and the dwellers thereon, with justice: the transgressor that will not repent, shall surely feel my sore displeasure, and the persecutor of my people I will banish from my presence; for no flesh can prevail against Me.

But the soul that heeds my words of warning, and calls upon my name when I am near, who is willing to forsake all that is of this world, and walk the strait and narrow path of self-denial and the cross, which in my wisdom is laid out for the restoration of all souls, I will be his God and Protector, when in my wrath the reproacher of my word shall be smitten: I will stretch forth my hand, and bless the righteous who regard my just requirements.

My Book of warnings I send forth in plainness; and my unchangeable word therein contained, standeth sure forever. In my wisdom, which no man can comprehend, it was given; and in my holy fear it was written.

Inspired Witness,

PHEBE WILLCOX.

I, the witness who received the above message, do here state with all boldness and confidence, that it is the truth of God revealed to me, by or through a mighty Angel of the Lord.

And I furthermore say, I fear not to meet this testimony when called to stand before the holy and eternal Judge of Heaven and earth.

And further, I feel it my duty to bear witness to the truth, which the Eternal Father, in his boundless mercy, has seen fit to send forth to the children of men; that every one may know his Master's will, and gain their relation to their God, which was lost by transgression.

Enfield, Conn., April 7, 1843.

PHEBE WILLCOX.

Born in the town of Foster, county of Providence, state of Rhode Island, January 8, 1822; and has lived in the United Society; for sixteen years past.

TESTIMONY OF CALVIN J. PARKER.

I was born in Lenox, Berkshire county, state of Massachusetts, April sixteenth, seventeen hundred and ninety nine; came to live in the United Society at Tyringham, in the year eighteen hundred and twenty two; and as I am a well wisher to mankind, and desire they may enjoy peace, happiness and salvation, and feeling a deep interest in the offered mercies of God intended to secure these great blessings, I feel disposed to add my mite in confirmation of the truth of the foregoing Roll and Book.

I am aware that falsehood and deceit have had their influence upon the world of mankind, and that in nothing have these degrading vices been more successfully practiced, than in what is called religion; and that honest souls have often been deceived by interested hypocrites. Yet truth is immaculate, and will ultimately prevail.

Through the mercy of God, I have had a knowledge of his true work for several years. And in the late out-pouring of his holy spirit, I have not only heard and seen many wonderful things wrought by his divine power, but have been a happy sharer of many precious blessings, among which is the gift of inspiration; whereby I have been enabled to speak and write of the lovely things of God.

I have full confidence in the truth of the foregoing Roll and Book, fully believing it to be the true word of God, written by the inspiration of his holy spirit. And as such, I sincerely recommend it to all who may have an opportunity to read it, or hear it read.

I advise all to read with attention, and judge with candor. Let not prejudice blind you, nor the love of any idol cause you to evade the convictions of your souls; lest you become enemies to God, and find yourselves fighting against your greatest blessings.

*Tyringham, county of Berkshire, state of }
Massachusetts; August 14, 1843.*

CALVIN J. PARKER.

TESTIMONY OF ELIZA L. CHAPIN.

On the evening of the first of September, eighteen hundred forty two, while engaged in the worship of God, my eyes were opened to spiritual discernment; and I beheld a very mighty, holy and powerful Angel, whose brightness was like that of the sun at its meridian height, bearing in his right hand a Book; having something written in his forehead, in letters which appeared to me like fire; but being in an unknown tongue, I knew not what it was. He said nothing; but the appearance of so holy a being struck me with solemn fear and reverence.

April sixth, eighteen hundred and forty three, at the fifth hour P. M., I heard a voice speak unto me, saying; O thou little one, I say unto thee, Bow low in silent prayer to thy Holy and Eternal Father. Eat not bread

and drink not water, until I, the holy Angel of the Lord, shall cause thee to copy my word with thy mortal hand.

At the seventh hour, I heard the voice speak again and say; Haste ye now and write my word, or the word that shall be given thee.

Words of the Angel to the Inspired Writer.

I am the holy Angel of the Lord that thou didst see, bearing in my hand a Book; and in the Book was written the Roll, containing the word of the Lord God of Heaven and earth. And this Roll has been correctly copied by mortal hand.

Words of the Angel to the inhabitants of the earth.

O ye inhabitants of earth, ye sons and daughters of the children of men, hearken now to the warning voice of the Lord your God; for He hath sounded, and still loudly soundeth his holy Se vac'la ma'ca lan in the ears of many. His word, though strange, is heavy with his wisdom and holy power; fear ye and tremble before it. Let the sound thereof sink deep in your hearts; for the words of the Holy Father will forever stand, and the foundation laid by the two Anointed Ones will never be overthrown. Though their faithful children should be persecuted, even unto death, for the holy faith which they maintain, yet the stone cut out of the mountain, shall grow and flourish, saith the Holy Angel of the Lord.

Inspired Witness,

ELIZA L. CHAPIN.

The gifts and manifestations from those who are in eternity, to those who dwell on earth, and the mighty out-pourings of the spirit of the Most High God to mortals, I have been an eye and ear witness to, and a partaker of, for the last five years; and as a witness, I am willing and thankful to be accounted worthy to stand forth and declare this to be the truth, yea, the plain and simple truth. And to this do I affix my name, being willing to seal the same with my blood if called so to do.

Tyringham, Mass., April 6, 1843.

ELIZA L. CHAPIN.

Born in New Marlborough, county of Berkshire and state of Massachusetts, June 12, 1822; and was gathered to the United Society at Tyringham, in March, 1836

TESTIMONY OF ROLLIN CRAMER.

On the twenty second of March, eighteen hundred forty three, between the hours of eight and nine, afternoon, I saw a mighty Angel place upon the floor of our dwelling house a large Book, which had the appearance of bright gold, with the following words written on the outside, 'THE LORD JEHOVAH.' The book was not open, nor sealed; but appeared to be fastened together with a clasp.

The Angel bade me take it up, and he would direct me what to do with it. I did not feel willing to receive it at that time; but was under great fear, so

that my flesh trembled on my bones, while I stood in the presence of the holy Angel.

I made known what I had seen, to one of the Leaders of the society; and he requested me to receive the Book, which I accordingly did on the following day: but received no information concerning it at that time, only a promise, that it should be made known in due season. And a short time after, I received information that the Book was to be written at New Lebanon; but nothing more was said about it at that time; and I thought much upon what I had heard concerning it.

April twenty sixth, I again saw the holy Angel with the Book open; and he spoke to me these words; Thus saith the Lord, Within the lids of this Book, shall my people place their names, when I in my wisdom shall think proper.

May fourteenth, I was called upon to write for the holy Angel, as follows: Bow low your spirit, O thou worm of the dust, and solemnly draft the words I shall read unto you at this time; for unto you am I sent to read the word of the Lord.

I, the Lord, have purposed, and in my own time will I bring to pass my decree. I lay my own plans; and no mortal power is able to frustrate, or overthrow my righteous law.

I have determined to visit the nations of the earth, with my sacred and eternal law, in this, my Holy Book; setting before them the order of nature, and my holy order of grace; and leaving them to choose either, and receive according to their choice.

For thus saith the Lord, My law of nature shall no longer be trodden under foot, by a filthy and polluted world, in the manner it has been for so many thousand years, and mankind go unpunished for the same.

Nay, I declare, saith the Lord of hosts, that I will visit the nations of the earth with my judgments severe, unless they come up to this my sacred word; for these are my solemn and weighty truths. And I have sent my holy Angel to testify these things to a mortal being, that he may be a witness for Me, that the foregoing is my sacred word.

The holy Angel then spake to me saying; will you boldly testify in the presence of your God, and witness for Him, in behalf of the foregoing, should you be brought before a gain-saying world, and you expected to have your life taken for the same?

Will you stand for this my sacred word, if you should see the flame of fire kindled to receive your mortal body for so doing? And will you proclaim this my holy word, to the nations of the earth, though you should be thrown to the wild beasts to be devoured by them for so doing? I answered, I feel no hesitation to testify to the truth of the foregoing, and stand as a witness for the same to the laying down of my life.

Inspired Witness,

*Groveland, county of Livingston, state
of New York; May 14, 1843.*

ROLLIN CRAMER.

TESTIMONY OF ENOS LEONARD.

On the fourteenth of September, eighteen hundred forty two, at half past eleven o'clock in the forenoon, I was suddenly stopped by a mighty Angel, and remained insensible for a short time.

I looked up and saw the Angel standing before me, and in his hand he held a Roll and Book, which appeared to be as large as a common sized New Testament.

It was sealed, and the Angel opened the seals and Book, and said ; This Book shall be laid before an instrument of mortal clay, and the instrument shall write therefrom until all be correctly written. The Angel then sealed the Book and disappeared.

Inspired Witness,

Groveland, N. Y., May 14, 1843.

ENOS LEONARD.

TESTIMONY OF SETH BLANCHARD.

I was born in Petersham, county of Worcester and state of Massachusetts, October twenty first, seventeen hundred and eighty four. In the year eighteen hundred and thirteen, I received faith in the testimony of Christ's second appearance in Mother Ann Lee ; and feeling that my soul's salvation depended upon my yielding obedience to that faith, I united myself to the society of Believers in Harvard, and with them have traveled in the work of purification and redemption to the present time.

Through this period, I have been a witness of many wonderful operations of the spirit and power of God among his people, and more especially within a few years. In this time I have seen, heard and felt that which has convinced me beyond the possibility of a doubt, that God our Heavenly Father, Holy Mother Wisdom, and many of the heavenly host, have descended from Heaven to earth, and made known their will through instruments of mortal clay. Of the reality of this I have no more doubt than I have of my own existence. We have found by experience, that the Lord is able to cause his creatures to know for a certainty, the operations of his power and the reality of his work. And when any soul has received this *certain revelation*, there is no opposite power that can destroy it, however foolish or inconsistent his faith may appear in the eyes of unbelievers.

I rejoice that I have received this faith, and now testify my confidence that the *Word*, which is now going forth to the children of men, is indeed the voice of their Almighty Father. And O ! that they might be wise and accept of his tender mercy ; for verily, they with us, will be accountable to Him, for the use they make of his Sacred Word.

And it is my fervent prayer that I may ever honor it in word and works ; for should we, who have shared so freely in his loving kindness, deny or

dishonor his holy word, it would be less tolerable for us in this great and final judgment that we are called into, than for any others; but this I will never do, for by the grace of God his word and law shall ever be my delight and pleasure. And now to this testimony I cheerfully subscribe my name.

Harvard, county of Worcester, state of Massachusetts; August 26, 1843. }

SETH BLANCHARD.

TESTIMONY OF JOSEPH HAMMOND.

I was born at Newton, county of Middlesex, state of Massachusetts, the twenty third day of June, seventeen hundred eighty nine. I first visited Believers at Harvard, in the summer of eighteen hundred ten, and received faith in the testimony of Christ's second appearing. I then united myself, by an honest confession of all my sins, and took up my abode with the Society there, the first week in the following October. Thus I have spent thirty three years of my earthly pilgrimage, in the two societies at Harvard and Shirley.

In the course of my experience, I have seen much of the operation of the spirit and power of God upon others, and have felt the same myself, both in outward operations, and in my spirit.

For several years past, God has been carrying on a mighty work in the societies of our communion, by the operations of his spirit, in various ways, and by means of his own choosing; but more especially through the heavenly gift of inspiration, both in speaking and writing.

And I feel it a great privilege to bear witness, that it is the work of God, carried on by his HOLY POWER, in DIVINE WISDOM, to cleanse his people thoroughly, and to lay a deep and broad foundation for the future increase of the work of salvation and redemption for a lost world.

In a particular manner, I feel to testify to all souls, that this work is the work of judgment, the *Second Advent* of the holy and redeeming spirit of Christ, without sin unto salvation; and that the preceding Holy Roll and Book, is the word of God to the nations of the earth; yea, the voice of the trump of the Mighty Archangel, calling souls to come forth from their graves of sin and pollution, where they lie buried; that they may bring forth fruit unto God, such as is mete for those who profess to be branches of the TRUE VINE.

This is my testimony, and this I am willing to seal, in any way that my Heavenly Father may require of me.

Shirley, Middlesex county, state of Massachusetts, August 29, 1843. }

JOSEPH HAMMOND.

TESTIMONY OF LUCY CLARK.

The town of Harvard, county of Worcester and state of Massachusetts, was the place of my nativity. I was born October first, eighteen hundred

and three ; and was gathered into the United Society in said Harvard, in the year eighteen hundred and thirteen.

On the second day of July, eighteen hundred and forty three, I heard the cry of the HOLY ANGEL, whose name is SOLEMN WARNING, as follows :

To the inhabitants that dwell on the face of the whole earth, am I sent.

Come hearken, ye nations of the earth ; attend and listen well to my solemn warnings, which I shall soon begin to cry throughout the land, when the word of the Lord shall be published to the nations of the earth. And woe to that soul that shall treat with indifference, the words which are contained in this sacred volume ! For as you treat this, so will you be treated ; for God will not be mocked by mortal man.

From the holy throne of God do I sound my word, and I will sound it, till many of the inhabitants of earth will hear and believe. For thus saith the Holy and Just One, Go thou, my Angel of Solemn Warning, and sound your trumpet ; yea, sound through your trumpet, that the inhabitants of earth may hear and understand.

And I the holy Angel, say unto you, Touch not this Book for sport or for speculation, nor with any such intention in your hearts ; for know ye for a certainty, that it is the word of the Lord God of hosts, which He has condescended to reveal on earth, for a way-mark for his creature man.

And those that do speculate upon and make derision of the same, will I meet, saith the Lord, in judgment and not in mercy : for my long forbearance is at an end, and I will visit the earth with sore destruction ; and woe to the sons of men, if they repent not, nor turn to Me their God.

And thus saith He who ruleth all things ; I have purposed to send forth my word to the inhabitants of earth, that they may have time to repent and mend their lives ; and in so doing, to stay the heavy judgments which I have intended to bring upon the wicked for their transgressions, till they have had space for repentance.

And now say I, the holy Angel, repent and turn from your transgressions, before the heavy judgments of God roll in upon you. Depend ye, that He surely is in earnest, and nothing can stay his hand, save true repentance and forsaking all sin. His word will not linger by the way, but it will go forth into execution ; and mightily and heavily will his judgments fall on the willful and disobedient, who repent not at the warning which is sent forth.

And again I say, Meddle not with this *Sacred Word*, only in solemn fear and reverence ; lest ye be found fighting against God, and be smitten with a curse.

Say not within yourselves, that it is the work of man and not of God, and that it concerns you not. For to God you must render up your account ; and happy will it be for every one that striveth not against his will, although revealed through mortal beings. I warn you not to judge this revelation of God ; if you cannot understand all that is contained in this Book, judge it not ; for you are not able to judge the work of God in righteousness.

But strive to practice what you can understand, and light will break into

your souls, and ye will not be left in darkness; for God is a God of light, charity and forgiveness; and if souls heed the warnings that are sent unto them, and mend their ways, then will the Lord show mercy unto them, and they will be blessed according to their works.

Inspired Writer and Witness,

Harvard, Mass., August 29, 1843.

LUCY CLARK.

TESTIMONY OF LUCY MYRICK.

On the thirtieth day of April, eighteen hundred forty three, after hearing the Sacred Roll, I felt the spirit of God upon me, and I saw the holy Angels marching around the house. The glory of God surrounded them, and they marched in it; which made them appear very beautiful.

At one time they all stopped their march, faced the east, and appeared to sound their trumpets, but I did not hear the sound. Next I looked around in the sanctuary where I was then sitting, and the glory of God seemed to fill the house.

I saw the spirit of the Holy Savior standing in the central part of the room; he motioned his hands and arms as though he was speaking, but I could not understand what he spake. And I felt that I was in the presence of many of the heavenly host.

Soon after this, I felt inspired by the Holy Angel of God, to speak his word. I felt the power of God run all over me, which caused me to feel that fear of God, that I dare not strive against his spirit through his holy Angel, whose word was as follows.

I am the holy Angel of God, and He hath sent me to this place to bear witness to all who now stand in my presence, that this Holy Roll and Book is the word of the Lord sent forth by his holy power, and directed by his spirit through his Holy Angel.

O ye inhabitants of Zion, believe it, for I say unto you it is the word of the Lord sent forth by his mighty hand. O ye children of Zion, who have the light of God in your souls, beware and be careful how ye treat his word; Walk in his holy fear, and bow your spirits in deep humility before Him.

He has not called you into his Zion for nought; but you are called by his Almighty power, that ye may be shining lights to a lost world; for He hath said that He would have a pure people, a people that would honor his name. And He will scourge and try his chosen, and prove them.

You must feel the scourging rod; but I warn you to stand firm, to bow your souls in humility, and walk in his holy fear; and his holy hand, and out-stretched arm will protect his chosen.

Be ye prepared, O beloved children, be ye prepared to go at his bidding, and do his holy work; for God will call you into a work which ye know not of. So I say again, be ye ready like wise virgins, with your lamps trimmed and burning, to sound forth his holy word, whenever you may be called; for He will call you to sound forth his living truth; and stand ye firm,

for this holy way and work, in the most soul-trying hour, and fear none but God, though the enemies of truth surround you ; for the Lord will protect the upright, if they bow in humility of soul before Him.

O come down, come down and sit in the dust before God, and his blessing shall rest upon you.

Inspired Witness,

LUCY MYRICK.

I feel thankful to God for the privilege of writing that which He has given me as a witness to his holy word which I have attentively listened to for two days past ; yet I feel very unworthy to be so noticed by my Heavenly Father.

I feel that I am a poor frail worm of the dust, and without God's holy power I can do nothing aright. I ever can and will, when called upon, testify that I know, by the spirit and power of God which I have felt, that this Holy Roll and Book is the word of the Lord ; and I would rather give up my own natural life in any way, than ever contradict what I have herein stated.

I know this work was never framed by mortal power ; and I will ever stand for the cause of God and his holy word, wherever it may be revealed.

Harvard, Mass., April 30, 1843.

LUCY MYRICK.

Born December 28, 1817 ; in Eastham, county of Barnstable, state of Massachusetts ; was gathered into the United Society when ten years of age.

TESTIMONY OF WILLIAM LEONARD.

I was born in the City and Province of Saint Johns, New Brunswick, on the fourteenth of September, eighteen hundred three. I came into the United States, and entered the gospel of Christ's second appearing at the age of twenty five years. I have been for fifteen years a member of that branch of the Church located in Harvard. And having experienced, with others, much of the heart-searching power, and many purifying operations of the spirit of God, I consider it a duty I owe to mankind, and a great privilege to be enabled to say, that his spirit has qualified me to give my plain testimony, without doubt or hesitation, to go with the present word of God that is now sent forth as a voice of solemn warning to the nations of the earth.

In the Scriptures, God's work is compared to a light, that shines brighter and brighter until the perfect day ; and this the Believers in Christ's Second Appearing have proved, in all God's dealings with them ; especially in the many cleansing operations that his Holy Spirit has enabled them to pass through. God has certainly established an order among his people, unto which He is calling the children of men, to prepare all who will be honest and faithful, to stand as agents of his mercy and judgment to a lost world. And this is strikingly manifest, in the present solemn and soul-searching work among his people.

The purified inhabitants of the spiritual world, have for several years past been hastening the purification of the Church, that they might stand as a pattern of justice and righteousness to others, when the time should arrive that his holy word should go forth to the nations. God the Father, and Holy Mother Wisdom, Christ our Holy Savior and all our Heavenly Parents, with many holy Angels and purified spirits, have chosen instruments from among the people, through whom they have made known God's requirements upon the Church.

These instruments have been inspired at different seasons, to deliver his word, which has revived his laws, increased the work of self-denial, and clothed the Church with the fear of God, to that degree, that even the most faithful and upright have been made to tremble under the inspection of the All-seeing eye of the God that rules both the Heavens and the earth; and so great has been the out-pouring of his spirit and power, that none who have been inspired with holy faith, can doubt the day has arrived, that Christ's holy spirit and God's holy word is revealed from Heaven, by fire, among the subjects of the great work of judgment.

During the progress of this solemn work in all its stages, I have heard many, when in heavenly vision, or under the power of inspiration, declare in the spirit of prophecy, that God's word was about to go forth to the nations. And as I, with others of my cross-bearing companions, have been selected by the spirit of the Almighty, to deliver, by divine inspiration, many communications to the Church; these holy labors and exercises have endowed me with confidence to know the spirit, and realize to a certainty, the divine authority that dictated this solemn word of God.

I have at times, when called to deliver communications of the same divine character to the Church, experienced the same kind of suffering and tribulation, to prepare me for this holy calling, and have been baptized with the same divine influence, that was felt by the instrument who was chosen by the Angel to write this sacred and holy message to the children of men.

I have been inspired with the same holy power to write for the spirits, have felt a measure of the same distress and tribulation between parts of certain important messages; have been often raised from this state in a moment, again feeling that same holy fire kindled in my soul by attending spirits and Angels, when permitted to proceed, until each message was completed.

The Believers were hastening forward, anxiously looking for the fulfillment of God's promises, when tidings spread through the different branches of the Church in a regular line of order, that in the present Message, borne by the Angel, God's word was to go to the four quarters of the earth in its present form.

With my brethren and sisters I have listened attentively to the same; I have marked its form and language, I have viewed the mercy and judgment contained in its promises, and have felt the gift and heart-searching power that accompanies it. I was sensible of the presence of the Angel when it was first read in my hearing; and from all I have heard, seen, felt, delivered and experienced, I know, by divine revelation, that this is

God's holy word; that it was given by divine authority; that it is a message of great mercy or heavy judgment to the inhabitants of time; and that the Almighty is about to deal with the children of men as He has been dealing with his people, in calling them to judgment for the deeds done in the body. And should I be called to bear persecution and sufferings, or even to lay down my life in defence of this, God's holy word, I shall do it freely; for the gospel is dearer to me than life, and whatever I may be called to sacrifice, I will support it faithfully through time.

Although we are the subjects of God's great work, and have received, in the present generation, the first loud call to his solemn bar of judgment, yet we feel ourselves unworthy of the great notice we have received. We feel greatly humbled before God as poor needy mortals, and are sensible that all we have gained of purity and holiness in the gospel, has been freely given us of God, for what we have sacrificed to keep his holy laws.

With a spirit of earnest prayer to God, that this his holy word may be revered, that it may be a message of glad tidings to millions, and that all who read may understand, and bow to God in mercy, I close my testimony.

Harvard, Mass., August 26, 1843.

WILLIAM LEONARD.

TESTIMONY OF JONAS NUTTING.

As I am one that was called in my childhood, into the fold of Christ, and have long been a member of the United Society, and have witnessed the increasing work of God among his chosen people on earth, for more than thirty years, and having experienced the same in my soul, I feel it my duty and privilege to bear witness to the same, as far as I have ability so to do.

I was born on the seventh of April, eighteen hundred and two; in the town of Westford, Middlesex county, Massachusetts. In the year eighteen hundred and ten, I was placed in the Society of which I am now a member; in the town of Shirley, state and county above named, where I have remained to the present time.

In the days of my childhood and youth, I was watched over with tenderness and care, and taught the path of innocence and virtue. The good instructions I received in my young days were of great utility to me, when I had arrived to riper years, and had become of suitable age to make my own choice in life.

It was then I began to reflect upon what course of life I should hereafter pursue; and like all the rest of my fellow beings, I was looking for that path which would yield me the most happiness.

On the one hand, I beheld the flowery path of nature spread out before me, with all its alluring charms. I looked around me, and beheld the greatest portion of mankind, both professor and profane, pursuing this downward path, which my reason and conscience taught me, led to inevitable ruin and destruction. On the other hand, I could view the little straight and narrow

path which my Holy Savior trod, and which he said would lead to everlasting life.

So plain and so pointedly were these two paths laid open before me, that I was convinced, beyond a doubt, that I must sacrifice one for the other; and when I seriously contemplated this, my better reason prevailed, and I chose the path of self-denial and a daily cross; that path which has ever yielded me solid peace and happiness, in obedience to my most holy faith. Ever since I became firmly grounded in my present principles, I have had no cause to doubt the work of God.

I have seen the workings of his most holy power among this people, and have felt the same in a marvelous manner; especially in this late manifestation of his mercy to his chosen people for several years past. Yea, verily, I do know, beyond a doubt, that God opened the windows of Heaven, that He might reveal Himself as He did to his chosen people Israel, in ancient days.

And this has He done, by means of his own choosing, and in a way that is calculated to bring down the haughtiness of man. And I do know, beyond a doubt, that this work which God has begun in his Zion, is the little stone spoken of by the Prophet in ancient days, which was cut out of the mountain without hands; and which will yet grow and fill the whole earth, as the Holy Angel has proclaimed in the foregoing Sacred Roll and Book.

I have an incontestible evidence in my own soul, that the latter day of glory has been ushered in, and that Christ has made and will make, his second appearance without sin unto salvation, to as many as have looked or shall look for him, with full purpose of heart to obey his will.

I am fully confident that God has begun and will carry on his work until every knee shall bow and every tongue confess, either in mercy or in judgment, that it is the work of God, and not the invention of man; yea, I can testify, that this sacred word of the Holy and Proclaiming Angel, contains solemn truths, of everlasting importance to every soul; and let him that readeth, understand and be wise.

As one that has, by the goodness and mercy of God, been called to forsake all the alluring charms of this world, which are but passing bubbles, compared to the durable riches, and having full confidence in the promises of God, as contained in the foregoing solemn Roll, and as a witness of the same, I here subscribe my name

Shirley, Mass., August 28, 1843.

JONAS NUTTING.

TESTIMONY OF DANIEL MYRICK.

I was born September fourteenth, eighteen hundred fourteen, in Eastham, Barnstable county, state of Massachusetts; and was gathered into the United Society at Harvard, in the year eighteen hundred twenty seven.

The late remarkable manifestation among this people, I have known from its commencement. Its operation has been increasing mortification and

humiliation to all carnal aspiring feelings of vain man; rendering its subjects more simple and devoted, and more willing to yield to the requirements of God.

From its purifying effects and supernatural energy, I freely and unhesitatingly declare it to be the work of a righteous and Holy God with his creatures, and his manifestation of love and mercy to the Zion of his likeness and his peculiar care; establishing her in order, clothing her in beauty, and making her the exemplification of all his requirements upon his lost creature man.

I have seen, known and experienced, its humiliating operation on those employed as agents or instruments in this weighty and solemn work; and many times have I seen them weighed down in sorrow and tribulation, by the solemnity and importance of the labor they were called to perform; then rise in the sublime energy of the power which inspired them, and unburden their souls of the solemn charge.

This is the nature and operation of that work which has brought forth that Sacred Word which is now to go forth to the inhabitants of earth, which does of itself carry intrinsic proof of its divine origin.

Having been familiar with the miraculous events of this sublime manifestation, from its very commencement to the present time, and having in some measure, felt the same divine energy upon my soul and body, which moved the mortal hand to write this Roll and Book, I do readily and cheerfully declare it to be the word of God to the nations of the earth.

Concerning the manifestation of the *MOTHER SPIRIT*, contained in this Roll, I would point all who never felt her mild, gentle and tender, yet strong influence, to the uniform testimony of all animate creation, and invite them to look "Through nature up to nature's God," and see if they can find any "image or likeness" of the unnatural and absurd, yet popular and prevailing notion of divinity. According to this divinity, I would ask, Where is the prototype of woman's existence? Where is her corresponding cause? The commonly received divinity would indeed make her existence as anomalous as the fabulous production of God, in the Heathen Mythology

But in thanksgiving and praise to my Eternal Parents, for light and truth, I must close this my testimony, and commend this Sacred Roll into the hands of the conscientious and upright, that they may ponder well, consider and be wise.

Harvard, Mass. , August 26, 1843.

DANIEL MYRICK.

TESTIMONY OF MINERVA L. HILL.

While assembled with my brethren and sisters in the holy sanctuary for devotion, on the twenty ninth of April, eighteen hundred and forty three, I saw a large company of Angels. The eyes of one were like flames of fire. They would sometimes spread their wings, which would fill the whole house

with the glory of God. I also saw the Savior and Mother Ann, having burning candles in their right hands.

The Savior turned to me saying: These are the candles of the true and living God, the Father of all. With these candles we have searched Zion, and with them we will search all mankind. Yea, every one shall feel our searching power; for this the Lord hath spoken, and no man can alter it.

Little one, you have many times heard me say, that when my Heavenly Father should speak, the inhabitants of the earth should know it; and soon, very soon, He will speak, and all shall know it. The Roll of Eternal Truth is the beginning of his word; but his voice will continue to roll through the land, till the sons of men shall learn righteousness.

In the summer of eighteen hundred and thirty nine, I saw the Savior with a gold trumpet in his hand; and through it he repeated these words: When God my Heavenly Father shall speak, the inhabitants of the earth shall know it. And from that time, up to October seventh, one thousand eight hundred and forty two, did I many times hear him repeat the same. This was the last time, and yet I was left without knowing the meaning thereof. But now he has told me, and I know the meaning of his words.

Said he, Have not I told you many times, that the work of God would increase, and many should hear this gospel? Have I not told you that every promise of God and his holy Angels should be fulfilled? And have not many of them been fulfilled, already, in your sight? I answered, Yea, my heavenly Father, you have often told me these things; and many of them I have seen fulfilled.

He then said, The rest of the prophecies which you have heard from time to time, shall surely come to pass in God's own time; for this He has spoken, and no man can alter it.

He still continued to question me, saying: Are you willing at all times and in all places, to testify that this work is of God, and not of man? And can you promise to support the work of the Lord which you have heard, both now and forever, at all times and in all places? If you can, you may here place your name.

I answered, I will never deny this great work of God, and will therefore place my name as a witness to it; for I know it to be of God, and not of man. I can say from my heart, that I love it; for I know it will wholly destroy an evil nature. I will promise before God and his holy Angels, that I never will deny this work of inspiration; but will confess it before all mankind. I know I have seen my Holy Savior, Mother Ann and many of the holy Angels; and often felt that power of God, which I could not resist.

I am determined to be faithful and endure to the end; through dark and trying hours, through floods of tribulation, and through persecution. Yea, I will put my trust in God, for I know it is by his power and that alone, by which I can be supported.

Harvard, Mass., April 29, 1843.

MINERVA L. HILL.

Born December 5, A. D. 1812; in Cumberland, county of Providence, state of Rhode Island; came to the United Society in Harvard, in 1820.

TESTIMONY OF JOANNA RANDALL.

As I have been an instrument in the present work and manifestation from Heaven to earth, I can boldly testify before all men, that what has now been revealed from the throne of the Almighty Creator to the inhabitants of earth, are his solemn and sacred warnings, revealed through an instrument of mortal clay, to be sent forth to a lost world.

And I hereby testify, by what I have received heretofore, from the invisible spirits in eternity, that what is contained in this Sacred Book, did, in truth and in reality, proceed from the source and fountain of all good, and is that by which all souls will be judged at the bar of justice. And as a living witness of the same, I here subscribe my name.

Shirley, Mass., April 27, 1843.

JOANNA RANDALL.

Born January 22, 1819; in Nashua, Hillsborough county, state of New Hampshire.

TESTIMONY OF WILLIAM WETHERBEE.

Late in the evening, April twenty sixth, eighteen hundred and forty three, I retired to my room, for the purpose of writing a roll which was this day received from a holy and mighty Angel of God; and after laboring a while in solemn fear and prayer to God, for a portion of his divine spirit to rest upon me, I sensibly felt the presence of a mighty Angel of God by my side.

He reached forth his hand and took the roll, saying, Bow your spirit low O thou mortal child, and in solemn reverence, write the sacred words contained in this roll, as I read them unto you. He then opened the roll and read as follows:

Hearken, O ye children who dwell in this little branch of my Zion, saith the Lord your God; for I have words of solemn truth to speak unto you. I am that God whose words of eternal truth have just been sounded forth unto you: and which, according to my will, are soon to be sent forth unto a lost world.

And with my own voice do I call upon every branch of my Zion upon earth, to awake in spirit, and to witness and support my holy work, which in this day is swiftly going on. For the time has come that my tender mercies and my scourging judgments are to be carried to and fro through the earth, and dealt out to the inhabitants therein, according to their just merits.

And, O ye little ones in Zion, listen now to my solemn warnings unto you. Walk in low humiliation, that my scourging hand may not rest heavily upon you. Cleave to the Anointed Lead in Zion, and follow their example; for they are in truth my faithful servants, and the objects of my delight and pleasure; and upon them shall my blessing be poured with a liberal hand.

And unto you, my little ones, will I give a portion of the same blessings, if in faithfulness and perseverance you will walk the path of tribulation, self-denial and the cross of Christ, which they have walked before you.

But know ye my dear children, that if heavy tribulation and deep sufferings come upon them, I shall require you to realize a portion of the same; for ye are all children of one parentage, and ye must all sympathize together in sorrow and tribulation, as well as in joy and comfort.

Prepare, O prepare ye my people, for the days of tribulation which are near at hand. But fear not; for in obedience to my will and my word, ye shall be supported and able to bear whatever may fall to your lot. I am ever nigh to the meek and lowly soul, and I will never forsake nor turn away from those who will bow their spirits before Me, acknowledge my holy work and support the same, whether the number be few or many.

Therefore, awake and arise, O Zion, that thou mayest be prepared for thy light to shine forth into a lost world.

Now, saith the holy and mighty Angel of God, Listen yet longer, O ye children of Zion, and hearken ye nations of the earth; and know that I am commissioned and sent forth by the God of Heaven, to guard the Sacred Book containing his word and will, and to see how it is received, and what use is made of it, wherever it goes. And I shall notice and regard every soul, according as they regard this sacred and holy work.

Inspired Witness,

WILLIAM H. WETHERBEE.

I do, saith the mortal writer of this short roll, with gratitude and true thankfulness, declare my full faith and unshaken confidence in the present manifestation and work of God, which is now going forth through his Zion on earth, and which will soon go forth among the nations abroad.

And having a privilege to be a witness in this glorious work, though unworthy as I am, I am willing, and can thankfully and boldly testify and declare before all mankind, that I do know in my own soul, that it is the way and work of the living God into which I am called; and that it will be carried on by his Almighty power, until in his own time, his designs are fully accomplished. And I do also know, that the Sacred Roll and Book came forth from the eternal source of all good.

I feel truly thankful for the tender mercies of God that have been extended to me; and it is my sincere determination to go through to the end, and do all in my power, to honor, support and build up the gospel of my blessed Savior. And though persecution, deep tribulation and heavy sorrows roll on, yet I will never disown or dishonor my blessed Mother's name, nor her pure and holy gospel.

To this testimony, do I now with firmness affix my name; and will ever stand ready to meet the same.

Shirley, Mass., April 27, 1843.

WILLIAM H. WETHERBEE.

Born January sixteenth, eighteen hundred and sixteen; in the town of Lancaster, county of Worcester and state of Massachusetts.

TESTIMONY OF ANNIS C. GODFREY.

As God, in his mercy and condescension, has seen fit to notice me with his gifts from on high, I feel it my indispensable duty to bear witness to the work of the spirit, which is made manifest unto me.

On the morning of the twenty sixth of April, eighteen hundred forty three, I saw a mighty Angel with a shining roll in his hand. He was terrible, and out of his mouth proceeded flames of fire. And he spake unto me, saying :

O thou little one, bow your spirit low and hearken to my words ; for I am a mighty Angel, sent forth from the eternal throne. And the fire which proceedeth from my mouth, is the fire of the Lord, which will go forth to destroy the wicked inhabitants of the earth who set at nought the word of God.

At the sight and voice of this mighty Angel, my spirit was brought into great tribulation. The Angel said unto me, Fear not ; but walk softly before thy God, and protection thou shalt find. For wherever I can find a people, however few they are in number, who walk in humility's vale, they shall not feel the wrath of God.

Much I shall not say unto you ; for in this roll are contained the words of the Almighty One, and of me the holy Angel, which are to be passed forth unto the children of Zion.

The Angel then gave me the roll, with a request that it should be placed in the hands of the Anointed.

In the afternoon, the Angel again came unto me and said ; Little one, go thou and write the things which have been made known unto thee, respecting me. And I said, O thou mighty Angel, I am incapable of adding any thing to the much which has already been given. But he answered, saying : O thou little one, remember the words of the Savior to the poor woman who cast in her mite ; for I say unto you it will be accepted of your God. Declare also, that at the eighth hour of this night, I will attend upon the writing of this roll, which I have placed in your hands.

And upon the instrument who shall be chosen to write it, will I bestow my mighty power. But you, I have called as a witness, that these things might be confirmed in the eyes of all.

Inspired Witness,

ANNIS C. GODFREY.

Thus have I written that which the Angel hath commanded me ; and I can boldly, and with confidence, bear witness to the work of God which is now going on in Zion, and which He hath declared will soon spread abroad in the earth.

I have for some length of time been an instrument in this glorious manifestation, and been called to sound forth the word of my ever blessed Parents in Heaven, unto mortals on earth. But unto God is the glory due ; for I am but as clay in the hands of the potter ; and it shall be my labor through time, to walk worthy of my holy calling, that I may stand as a shining light in the house of my ever blessed Mother.

Shirley, Mass., April 27, 1843.

ANNIS C. GODFREY.

Born in Waterbury, county of Washington and state of Vermont ; April 14, 1810.

TESTIMONY OF WILLIAM WILLARD.

I was born in Providence, Rhode Island, December 2, A. D. 1809. At the age of eighteen years, I was by the goodness of God gathered into the fold of Zion, and made partaker of that gospel which saves the soul from sin and condemnation; and have, by yielding obedience to its requirements, gained that love and union to the people of God, and to his pure way, which feels more sacred, and stronger to me than any other union which mortals can possess: it is that bond of union which the transitory scenes of time and the pleasures of this world cannot yield to the soul, or take from those who have gained it by obedience to the cross of Christ.

Having a sure witness within me, truly and with confidence can I assert, that Christ has made his second appearing on earth, as recorded in the Sacred Roll and Book about to go forth to the nations of the earth; and to the truth and divine origin of the sacred words therein contained, I can say in truth and in sincerity of heart, and in the solemn fear of God, that I do believe they emanated from the source of divine light, manifested and revealed to, and through his chosen vessels; who have purified their hearts, made their garments white, suffered deep tribulation, and thereby become fit subjects for the holy spirit to rest upon.

Although not having received divine revelation from the spiritual world myself, I have seen, heard and felt that among the subjects of the present work of God, which brought abundant evidence with it, that it could proceed from no other source than from the eternal fountain of all good; and I should with equal propriety, dispute or doubt the existence of a God, as to dispute or doubt the revelation of God's will through chosen earthen vessels; And I firmly believe, having the strongest evidence within myself, that the spirit of the Lord is, through this medium, preparing the children of the new creation on earth, to receive his sacred word and will, to communicate to all nations who know it not; that all may be left without an excuse that "They know not Christ or of his second coming without sin unto salvation."

In addition to my duty, I feel thankful for the privilege of giving my testimony in favor of the way of God, that through the influence of divine wisdom I was enabled to find the door of mercy, the path of peace, and the only road to solid happiness; that I chose the narrow way, instead of the broad road to destruction, in my youth; that I have the privilege of devoting the best of my life, my time and talents to the honor of the gospel, and for the up-building of the kingdom of Christ; to lay up a treasure for my own soul, where moth and rust cannot corrupt; and it is my firm and fixed determination ever to remain faithful in this work, even to the sacrificing of all worldly pleasures and enjoyments.

In confirmation to the above testimony, I hereunto subscribe my name, this twenty second day of August, A. D. eighteen hundred and forty three.

Canterbury, Merrimac county, }
state of New Hampshire. }

WILLIAM WILLARD.

TESTIMONY OF WILLIAM TRIPURE.

I was born in the town of Elliot, county of York and state of Maine ; from whence I was brought to this place in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and twenty three, being then in the thirteenth year of my age ; and having been a constant witness of the work of God among his people for several years past, I feel it a solemn duty to Him and to my fellow creatures, to give my testimony in favor of this sin-destroying, soul-redeeming work which has been sent forth upon earth, through the infinite mercy of Him who knoweth the hearts of the children of men, and is willing that all should come to the knowledge of the truth and be saved ; for I know by the inspiration of his Holy Spirit upon my own soul, that this is the final day of his grace to the lost and wandering children of men, and will prove a savor of life or of death to every one.

And this sacred work that is now sent forth to the nations of the earth, is not the production of an excited imagination, or of the efforts of human genius ; but through the deepest mortification and intense suffering of soul it has been written by the inspiration of the spirit of God, in his most solemn fear. And the sacred truths therein contained, require the serious consideration of every rational being ; for whatever may be the opinions of mortals now, it alters not the purpose of God ; for that time is approaching when every soul, either in mercy or in judgment, will have to acknowledge the divine origin of its sacred truths.

I have received that evidence of this late manifestation of the work and will of God, that no power on earth can shake ; for I know I have seen my Holy Savior, and have often felt his spirit as plainly as though he still inhabited the earthly tabernacle of Jesus of Nazareth, and I had been in its presence.

And often have I felt the spirit of my blessed Mother Ann and the rest of my Heavenly Parents to whom I feel my soul deeply indebted, as the instruments of God, by whom, through deep tribulation and suffering, this blessed gospel of Christ's second appearance has been established on earth, for the redemption of all souls who are willing to comply with its sacred requirements. Therefore, whether I am called to meet joy or tribulation on earth, still I never can deny this undoubted faith which has been planted in my soul, by a power above the power of man.

But the aspirations of thankfulness from my soul, continually ascend to my God, through those beloved instruments whom He has chosen to revive this blessed gospel of salvation to a lost world, that I was called to forsake the allurements of nature in my youth, and bear the cross of my blessed Savior, by which I feel the protection and blessing of my Heavenly Father continually flowing through my soul, even as a stream that faileth not, and as a fountain that is never dry.

This Holy and Sacred Roll, which is here sent forth to the nations, has been attended throughout by those convincing proofs of its divine origin, that no reasonable, unprejudiced mind could deny ; and whether it be received as the word of warning and mercy of God, or the fruits of a religious

frenzy, it never will alter the nature of the work, or change the requirements of God upon the souls of the children of men; for He hath purposed a work of reformation throughout the earth, and He will effect it.

Therefore, I rejoice continually before Him, that the arm of his mercy has been extended to my needy soul, and the light of his grace has beamed forth to my heart; teaching, that to deny all ungodliness, and to walk in humility before Him, is the path of true peace and perfect safety, where the soul can feel that presence of heavenly spirits and the enlivening rays of holy love, unknown to those who seek for indulgence on the barren wilds of nature.

Canterbury, N. H., July 2, 1843.

WILLIAM TRIPURE.

TESTIMONY OF JAMES M. OTIS.

I was born in Portsmouth, county of Rockingham, state of New Hampshire; on the seventeenth day of the ninth month, eighteen hundred and seventeen; and was gathered into the United Society at Canterbury, A. D. eighteen hundred and thirty one; since which time, it has been my labor to know the will of my God, and to do it;

And feeling it a duty which I owe to Him as well as to my fellow men, to bear witness to his work, and the great display of his marvelous power among his people, I cheerfully comply therewith.

Feeling a witness within my own breast, that I have received the true light and power of God which has been manifested in this latter day, I can boldly and fearlessly declare before all men, that this great and glorious display of power which has been in his true Church, is the work of an Almighty hand, that Over-ruling Power which causes Heaven and earth to move at its bidding, and setteth the wisdom of mortal man at defiance.

Know ye, all ye people who read the solemn warnings and divine instructions given in the sacred pages of the Roll and Book now sent forth to the nations of the earth, that it is the word of God given in mercy to the children of a lost world; and is now made manifest to them through a gift of inspiration, by the same Power which gave unto Moses, upon Mount Sinai's top, the commandments for the children of Israel.

Therefore read all ye people, and understand, lest the notice of your God pass, and ye be not benefited by the call; for the Lord of mercy and charity is calling loudly through the last trumpet, with a solemn blast; and hath sent his Angels forth unto all nations, tongues and people, that they may hear his word, repent, and escape his heavy wrath which is kindled against them, because of the abominations and corruptions which have been committed on the earth, and have arisen as mountains before Him.

Knowing that I have been blessed with heavenly gifts from the worlds of love, administered unto me by holy Angels and happy spirits, I hesitate not

in declaring before all men the truth of God, which is, that the Sacred Roll and Book, containing the instructions and admonitions of Heaven, (unto which are added these testimonies of living witnesses,) is sent forth by the Almighty Power of Jehovah, unto whom every knee shall bow and every tongue confess.

I would not that any should think I speak at random, or with a spirit of enthusiasm or wild zeal; but plainly that which I know, as was fully declared by our Savior; If ye keep my commandments, then shall ye know of the doctrine, whether it be of God or whether I speak of myself.

This knowledge I have obtained, by obeying the commands and following the example of the Savior, (the pattern of the children of the new creation,) by walking even as he walked, according to the best of my understanding, forsaking that which led my soul astray from my God, and denying myself of all ungodliness; living soberly, righteously and godly, walking not after the flesh but after the spirit.

Hence, by daily bearing the cross of Christ, I am able to bind that lawless and corrupt passion which rules and reigns in the hearts of mankind, and live a life acceptable to my God.

There is but one path in which souls can walk to the acceptance of God: the same is the strait and narrow path, into which few as yet have sought an entrance.

I know within my own soul, even beyond the shadow of a doubt, that I have entered by the door of self-denial and the cross, into the narrow path where reign peace and purity; for which I rejoice with exceeding joy, and give thanks to my God with unceasing prayer.

Who will despise and turn away from the out-stretched hand of their God, which in mercy and charity is offered unto them, to lead them out from under the yoke and servitude of Satan, into the glorious liberty of saints and Angels, because it cometh not according to the wisdom of vain man?

And now by the same spirit which inspired the Prophets in former dispensations I would say, as a word in due season, Bow down, O ye people, and give heed to his word; Hear ye O Heavens and give ear O earth; for the Lord has spoken, and even so it shall come to pass.

Canterbury, N. H., June 25, 1843.

JAMES M. OTIS.

TESTIMONY OF JOHN MALOON.

As a witness unto the truth of the foregoing Roll and Book, I do solemnly testify to all nations, tongues and people, that it is the unalterable truth of God. I have been not only an eye and ear witness of the remarkable outpourings of his divine spirit and power among his people, for the last six years, but a sharer in the same. I have many times felt the influence of the same power operating upon both soul and body; which gives me full confidence in the late work and manifestation of God to his people.

Having the evidence in my own soul, I feel free to declare before all men, that the foregoing Roll and Book is from God, Jehovah, the Father of all, the beginning and the end of all created things; yea, that God who hath made Himself manifest unto his true people in every age of the world.

And as God has in this latter day, in wisdom and charity, seen fit to notice his creature man, by renewing his laws and statutes, and showing him the only way whereby he can find favor in his sight, let souls be bowed in thankfulness and gratitude to Him for his unbounded mercy and charity. For God is not to be mocked, neither is his word to be trampled upon by the filthily and unclean of this world.

But He doth require that every soul should learn wisdom, and fear Him before too late; and as a friend to my fellow mortals, whose souls are as precious in the sight of God as mine, I would caution you to be careful how you treat the givings of God; for as you treat them, so God will treat you.

And furthermore, I do testify that I have found the true and living way of God, which brings peace and comfort to the soul, and finally gives it full victory over the least and last remains of a fallen nature.

Therefore, I will lift up my voice in thankfulness to Christ the Savior, and good Mother Ann Lee, who are the two anointed ones, and stand at the head of the new creation; who through sufferings and persecutions have opened the way of life and salvation, whereby we are made able to worship God to his acceptance, in the beauty of holiness. And I would invite all to come and partake of the waters of life freely, and thirst no more.

Canterbury, N. H., July 12. 1843.

JOHN MALOON.

Born December 27, 1818; in New Castle, county of Rockingham and state of New Hampshire; came to live with the United Society at Canterbury, N. H. A. D., 1829.

TESTIMONY OF JAMES C. BLANCHARD.

As I have been made a partaker of this blessed gospel, I can freely bear witness to the truth of it, that it is the power of God to salvation. And having the evidence within my own soul, I am thankful for the privilege, and feel it a duty to bear witness to the manifestation of the work of God; for it has saved me from the follies and sins of my youth.

Therefore, I can cheerfully recommend it to others as a sure and safe guide into all truth; for I have been made a partaker of that renovating power which has run through my mortal frame like streams of living water. That this is the same spirit which influenced our Holy Savior and his beloved apostles I have not the least shadow of a doubt.

I have no hesitation in saying, that the sacred pages of this holy Book have been written by the divine revelation of God; that the writer felt the true spirit of inspiration, and was directed by it, to write the words of the Holy Angel correctly. And I am thankful that the spirit of truth has gone

forth, that the Holy Angel has been sent in mercy to sound the word of life to the nations of the earth, that they might learn obedience to the gospel of Christ, and be saved from the snares and temptations into which they are running.

And I can say, I love this blessed work; yea, I love my Mother and those who traveled with her in tribulation, to again open the way of salvation for all souls; and I will not deny this holy work, nor the means by which I have received it.

For I know that through this blessed work I have received the precious gifts of God, and have been an instrument of his Almighty power, which has caused me to turn, bend and shake like a tree shaken by the wind, and to speak in an unknown tongue by the gift of inspiration, that which I could not speak but by the gift of God.

I feel thankful that I have a part with the true people of God, and a peaceable home in Zion; and my prayer is, that this gospel may spread and flourish, and other souls be partakers of it; knowing that it originated in wisdom, and has been handed down to us through the mercy of God.

This Sacred Roll of heavenly truth, which is now sent forth to earth for thousands and millions to read, I pray may be received by all with thankful hearts; feeling sensible that it is not the production of mortal power, but is an emanation of divine wisdom. Therefore slight it not, O ye children of men; for it is a word of truth and precious counsel.

Canterbury, N. H., August 1, 1843.

JAMES C. BLANCHARD.

Born A. D., 1812; in the town of Greensborough, county of Orleans and state of Vermont; has lived with the United Society in Canterbury, N. H., seventeen years.

TESTIMONY OF MARY WHITCHER.

Being blessed with a home in Zion, where peace and tranquility reign; and having been made a partaker of that gospel, in this day of Christ's second appearing, which saves the soul from sin and condemnation, my heart is filled with thankfulness to my God, and my voice soundeth praise for the same.

Having the witness in my own soul, I can confidently state that Christ has made his second appearance upon earth, as is recorded in the Sacred Roll and Book now about to go forth to the nations of the earth.

And to the truth and divine origin of this Sacred Word, my spirit beareth witness; having received knowledge from a heavenly source, from time to time, in the late manifestation of holy and divine things, that the spirit of the Lord was preparing his Zion on earth to receive his word and will, to communicate to every nation, tongue and people, who know not the Christ or of his second coming, and true dwelling place on the earth; and having been blessed with the peculiar notice of God, I feel it a duty and privilege to testify of the same.

I know the Lord hath greatly blessed his chosen people in this latter day,

with the out-pouring of his holy spirit in many ways, marvelous to the beholder, and soul-strengthening to the receiver; of which I have been a witness, and even a partaker.

My soul has often been filled with that heavenly love which casteth out all fear of mortals or any earthly danger; and with that holy power which hath caused me to speak in new tongues, to sing heavenly and divine songs from saints and Angels in glory; with whom I have been able to commune from time to time, and for many days in succession; which hath so established my faith in the reality of divine revelation and supernatural power, that no caviler or unbeliever could cause me to disbelieve what I have seen, felt and heard from the heavenly worlds above, or to deny my faith in the Sacred Word of God, now sent forth in mercy to his creature man, to call him from his wanderings, and to bring him nigher unto his Creator.

But I will stand true to the cause of Christ, to my own soul, and as a witness to the unalterable truth of the Sacred Word now sent forth for the nations of the earth, knowing it to be the word of God; and rather than deny the same, or my holy faith in Christ's second appearing, and obedience thereto, upon which my soul is anchored for salvation, I would suffer persecution or sacrifice my natural life.

I know the true kingdom of God is established on the earth, already completed in its order, and growing in the heavenly graces of purity and love. And that Christ the Savior and Mother Ann Lee are the Parents of the new creation, who stand first in this heavenly kingdom, anointed and appointed of God to lead souls out of nature's darkness, is known beyond a doubt, by all who have entered this peaceable fold, and are their true followers.

My spirit boweth down in thankfulness for the day in which I live, for the mercy, charity and blessing of God to my soul, before whom I am resolved to walk humbly, uprightly and in holy fear, till my days are finished on earth.

To these feelings of my own heart, and writing of my own hand, I freely affix my name.

Canterbury, N. H., June 23, 1843.

MARY WHITCHER.

Born March 31, 1815; in the town of Laurens, county of Otsego, state of New York; has lived with the United Society in Canterbury, N. H., since November 18, 1826.

TESTIMONY OF HESTER ANN ADAMS.

On the twenty fourth of July, eighteen hundred forty two, While I was worshiping my God under the divine influence of the spirit, I saw a large golden cross; and upon the cross were written these words.

"Behold ye the Inscription."

"Out of the midst of Zion, shall the nations of the earth hear the word of their God, while his people shall fear before Him continually, and praise his holy name forever and ever, and ever-more, Amen.

Even this cross which I have borne, shall every true disciple of mine bear, saith your Lord and Savior."

On the twenty eighth of December, eighteen hundred and forty two, I saw a holy and mighty Angel, holding in his hand a long and bright Roll; presently the Roll appeared in the form of a Book, and the Angel held the Book open before me. I gazed with astonishment and great fear.

The Angel then spake and said, What you see will yet go forth to every nation on the face of the earth; for holy Angels are passing and re-passing therein, sent by Gerah Veed, God Jehovah, to work a marvelous and strange work.

The heavy word which you see, is to be copied by mortal hand, as a holy Angel readeth word for word, from this Roll or Book, at the Holy Mount of the most High God; therefore bow down before me, and remember my word in time of need; for I will yet require mine own with usury.

Again on the first day of January, eighteen hundred and forty three, I saw a great and mighty Angel enter our place of sacred worship and prayer, where many, very many Angels were sounding their trumpets of praise. As this Angel entered, all was silent; presently they raised their wings, and bowed down low, saying in one united voice, Holy, holy is the Lord God of Heaven and earth; praise Him O Zion, shout aloud in solemn fear, for his mercy and charity endureth forever. Bow down all ye afar off, and be prepared for the word of your God.

Then the great and mighty Angel winged his way towards the south, saying, Blessed, blessed are they that believe and repent; for the word of the Lord will go forth to every nation, kindred, tongue and people. Move on ye mighty archers; for the day of liberty and freedom is proclaimed, and shall be proclaimed, saith the All-wise Ruler of the universe.

Inspired Witness,

HESTER ANN ADAMS.

As a witness to the words of unalterable truth, which the Lord my God hath commanded to be sent forth to the nations of the earth, I declare before all people, kindred and tongues, that it is the word of the Lord, even his warning word in due season.

Often my soul has been blessed with the soul-cheering power of Heaven; and I have been fed with the food of Angels, sweet and nourishing. My faith is established beyond a doubt, that this present work is of God; because I have had evidence in my own soul, of its purifying and cleansing power.

God is purity and love, and his people must possess the same, if they would merit his protection and blessing; for his word is eternal truth, pointed against every sin; and like a refiner's fire and fuller's soap, it will cleanse and purify the soul, and make it a fit temple for the Holy Spirit to dwell in. I am thankful I have been made a partaker of the purifying work of the gospel while young, that I may shun the flattering allurements of Satan, and gain wisdom and knowledge of heavenly and divine things, in lieu of the transitory pleasures of nature, which like a flower soon wither and fade away, and leave the soul like a barren wilderness or fruitless field.

This Sacred and Divine Roll carries evidence with itself, of its divine

origin ; surely the finger of God marked its way, and Wisdom Eternal pointed out its saving virtues ; and I can say of a truth, that it was written by divine influence, without the aid of mortal wisdom.

I feel my unworthiness to hand forth my testimony, for I am but a poor frail mortal of myself ; yet, considering the many blessings I have received from an all-powerful source, I feel it a duty I owe to my God, to my own soul, and to my fellow mortals, to declare my faith in the work of an holy God ; for I know I have found that gospel which saves my soul from sin in the present tense, and in obedience will insure me a happy abode in the Heavens above.

And thereby I can procure that substance of eternal life which fadeth not away ; but as an anchor will hold me in the hour of trial and temptation ; and I am determined, with a firm and fixed resolution, to stand for the cause of truth and righteousness, even to the laying down of my life ; and pursue with pleasure the path of wisdom and holiness, until life's short thread is spun, and my pulse shall cease to beat ; then my spirit will be able to meet my God in peace.

I will stand for that gospel taught by the Savior, and again revived and made known to mortals through my ever blessed Mother Ann Lee ; for it affords me that peace and solid comfort which the world, with all its pleasures, can neither give nor take away.

I here set my name to this my testimony, that I will stand a faithful servant in the house of my God, through life, and forevermore.

Canterbury, N. H. , June 6, 1843.

HESTER ANN ADAMS.

Born in Durham, county of Strafford, state of New Hampshire, March 17, A. D. 1817 ; and was gathered into the United Society at Canterbury, in the year 1825.

TESTIMONY OF MYRA A. BEAN.

Having been peculiarly favored and abundantly blessed with the givings of the Holy Spirit in divers ways and manners, I feel it to be my solemn duty, and esteem it a sacred privilege, to stand as a true witness of his word and work whenever I am favored with an opportunity. And at this peculiar time, I freely and thankfully testify, that I have had many heavenly manifestations of the word which is now, by the wisdom of God, sent forth unto the nations of the earth.

Out of the many evidences I have had, I give the following short sketch, which was penned previous to my hearing or seeing the copied Roll. March twenty eighth, eighteen hundred thirty eight, my senses were withdrawn from earth, and I beheld heavenly and divine things. I saw blessed Mother Ann, who held in her hand a large book ; I looked at it, and saw the cover was yellow, and appeared to be of gold. She said unto me, Little one, the time will yet be, when you will know this book from beginning to end.

When I returned home, (having been absent twenty four hours,) I informed my leaders of the book I saw Mother holding in her hand.

January twenty second, eighteen hundred forty two, I saw an holy Angel with a large book, which seemed to be the same which I saw Mother have a long time before, as I noticed the cover and size of it. He spoke aloud before a large company of spirits, and said, When the Lord's own time cometh, this his word will go forth to the nations of the earth; first within, and from thence without Zion.

June tenth, eighteen hundred forty two, I was shown the same book again, and read therein certain passages of scripture. I inquired if it was the Bible, and was told it was the word of our Heavenly Father.

Thus having received much previous knowledge at different times, I have not the least reason to doubt the divine origin of this Sacred Roll and Book; but affirm it to be the true and unalterable word of our Heavenly Father, sent forth upon earth, by no other means than that of divine inspiration.

Wednesday evening, May twenty fourth, eighteen hundred forty three, the Angel of Almighty Power spake to me as follows; Thou feeble mortal, Look thou and behold my presence. Listen unto my word, and prepare thy hand to write quickly the same.

I am the great and mighty Angel who has read aloud unto an Instrument of flesh and blood, the word of your Heavenly Father. Yet fear me not; but listen attentively unto my word, for through many instruments, shall be declared the truth of the work, which the Holy and Eternal Father Jehovah is doing in the earth.

I am a great and mighty Angel, and my power is sufficient to execute the will of Him who sent me as a messenger of his word. Therefore, write thou my word, and alter not; for in me is wisdom; and by and through the words I have proclaimed in this Roll which lieth on my hand before you, shall every soul be judged; for the word of the Almighty do I proclaim, even as did Jesus Christ the Savior of souls, the Father of the New Creation.

Word of the Angel, sounded through a Golden Trumpet.

Gather near all ye nations, ye kindreds, tongues and people. For what purpose hath the Lord condescended to notice you with his word, but that ye may turn from the evil of your ways, forsake the sinful paths in which ye have hitherto walked, and seek Him unto salvation?

O ye people, consider for a moment one and all; pause and seriously reflect on the time you have misimproved. Then say ye within your hearts; "Our God is charity and mercy. His word He has now given us, and in love to our souls He has said, if we will now return to Him, his awful and heavy judgments He will withhold, and cause us and our possessions to share of his blessing.

O merciful Father, we will repent; we will cry fervently unto thee, for we know that because of the evil of our doings, thou hast become heavily displeased with us. We will humble our souls and fall low before thee, that thou mayest grant us a place in thy kingdom."

I speak unto you as a friend and well wisher to your souls, and say; Beware, O beware how you treat the sacred givings of your God; Fear ye his

holy word. Know ye not, He who sendeth forth this word unto you, is able to utterly destroy you from his presence, in the twinkling of an eye? or to cause you to suffer his heavy judgments in any way He seeth fit, by heavy disease or torturing pain? Even so it is. The Lord giveth, and the Lord taketh away. Therefore trust ye in Him, obey his solemn word and heed his warning voice, that ye may become acceptable children in his sight.

I am an holy attendant of this his word: wherever it goeth I go also; for He sent me forth unto earth with it; and my work is not, neither can it be accomplished that I can return to my Heavenly Father in glory, until this his saving word goeth forth unto the nations of the earth.

Then shall I return with the Roll and Book which I now hold, and convey tidings unto Him of his people on earth. And there in mansions of bright glory will this be preserved, to be shown unto every soul who shall enter eternity, who has received the knowledge of these his sacred requirements; and by this shall they be judged:

Whoever has heeded the requirements herein contained, having bowed down to God in his order, shall find peace and justification in so doing; and whoever has disregarded and set at nought this sacred word, and pronounced that it never came from God, the sight of this, when presented before them, will cause them grief and sorrow inexpressible.

Therefore be wise, each one for yourselves. Repent ye and humble your souls as it well pleaseth your God; for He delighteth in the glory of all souls, and so do his holy Angels. Thus my word endeth at this time, saith the Holy and Mighty Angel.

Inspired Witness,

MYRA A. BEAN.

I can say without one faltering feeling in my soul, that I have tasted the good word of God, the bread and water of life; and have been a partaker of the power and gifts of God.

The workings of the holy spirit, are indeed beyond the comprehension of the natural man; but every soul who has been fully baptized into the life of the gospel, and bathed freely in the givings of God, by way of inspiration, is fully assured that God is the Author of the power by which they are led and governed.

I am bold to say, this holy power which has been showered down upon this people in various ways and manners, is, without dispute, from a heavenly and divine source; otherwise it would not work to the purification of its subjects; and this is the effect produced on every true and devoted instrument, who has been chosen in this late manifestation.

I have been a living subject of this power for six years past, and it has worked as a purifying fire in my soul, abased pride and self-exaltedness, and learned me a lesson of true humility never to be forgotten; that no external form or ceremony, no outside adornings, will answer the purpose of an honest heart, or gain favor in the sight of a true and righteous God; but the pure and genuine substance of the gospel, firmly established in the soul, wherein dwelleth that pure and holy faith with which good works are combined, will alone be accepted by our Heavenly Father and the holy and purified spirits in eternity.

In the many privileges I have enjoyed, I have often been blessed with the gift of heavenly visions, in which, many times, my spirit has been led entirely away from the things of time, insomuch that I knew nothing of surrounding objects for several hours together, but was viewing and conversing with unbodied spirits in eternity: some times with those who were enjoying perfect happiness, being purified from all sin, and at other times with those who were miserable and unhappy, because of their works of unrighteousness, and the condemnation thereof.

I have seen those souls who, when upon earth, honored and feared God, and lived according to his requirements made known unto them through whatsoever means He chose in the day in which they lived, rejoicing with holy Angels, and praising the name of their Heavenly Father, that they were blessed with his holy protection on earth, insomuch as to honor and obey his word; the happiness that those appeared to be enjoying, was indeed surpassing any that mortals could experience or even describe.

And to the reverse of this, I have seen those who, when upon earth, mocked God, who set at defiance his word and work, and cruelly treated his chosen people, in the most awful distress and heart-rending attitudes that could be imagined; the awful groans and bitter lamentations of these poor distressed souls, were sufficient to melt the stoutest heart into a flood of tears.

And when under the influence of the holy spirit and power of God, I have seen that which language is too feeble to describe; but what I have seen, is fresh in my memory, and I have faith to believe will continue to be through time. I view it not as vain imaginations, or fanciful notions of the youthful mind, but solemn realities to my soul, given for some wise purpose; and not all the inhabitants of earth could ever cause me to disbelieve or deny that which I have heard, seen and felt, when under the influence of divine power.

Being mindful that every soul is alike precious in the sight of God, I can but feel a particular interest in their salvation, and tenderly invite all, candidly to peruse, and wisely consider that which our Heavenly Father hath in mercy and charity sent forth unto all nations of the earth; and for the sake of enjoying present and eternal happiness, receive and obey the same.

I am thankful with every feeling of my soul, that I have been thus blessed with the givings of God; for I know they have given me an undoubted evidence of his invisible, yet Almighty power, and fully established my faith that this gospel, revealed to us through Mother Ann and her faithful followers, is the same as taught by Christ and his Apostles; and the power, which dwells among God's people in the present day, causing the subjects thereof to speak with new tongues, and to behold with spiritual sight that which belongeth to the eternal worlds, and by the spirit of inspiration to declare new and strange things, is the same as was given to the Apostles at the day of Pentecost.

I have received that living faith, which I feel bound forever to obey, and am heartily thankful unto all my gospel relation, who have been helpers to my soul in this self-denying, cross-bearing way of truth, peace and holiness. I never can cease to be thankful for my home in Zion, and my precious

privilege with the chosen people of God; neither will I cease to praise my Eternal Parents, for the ever blessed means of salvation, which they have condescended to reveal unto mortals in this latter day.

Canterbury, N. H., June 27, 1843.

MYRA A. BEAN.

Born in Sanbornton, county of Belknap and state of New Hampshire; June 24, A. D. 1818; came to live with the United Society at Canterbury, N. H., A. D. 1826.

TESTIMONY OF CYNTHIA B. BRADLEY.

May twenty first, A. D. eighteen hundred and forty three, as I was retired by myself, and my spirit drawn forth in prayer to God, I heard a rushing sound as the noise of distant waters; yet the sound was near. The power of God then fell upon me, and immediately I felt the presence of an holy Angel of God. He came and stood before me saying, Arise and write my word.

Word of the Angel.

I am a holy Angel of witness; I came from the throne of the Most High, even from the throne of Eternal Glory; and unto me it is given to declare the truth of God.

Behold the time, the time has fully come. He who is from everlasting, hath begun his work in the earth; yea, the Almighty Creator of Heaven and earth, hath condescended again to reveal his word to the poor lost children of men. In his own time, and in his own way, by means of his own choosing, hath He done this.

And I, the holy Angel of witness, do testify saying, Behold the time has come. I saw the holy and Mighty Angel stand before the throne of Eternal Power and Wisdom, and from thence receive an Holy Roll and Book, containing the word of God to the nations of the earth. With holy wisdom was he anointed, and with mighty power was he clothed, and commissioned to go to earth and reveal the contents of the Sacred Roll and Book, that it might be correctly copied by an instrument of mortal clay.

And say I, the holy witnessing Angel, This work is now accomplished. Within the walls of Zion, yea, even at the Holy Mount, did the holy and mighty Angel choose an instrument, whose spirit bowed to the requirement of God, and who freely and patiently endured sufferings and tribulation of soul, in obedience to his will.

And now the time has come; yea, the time has fully come. The word of the Lord is made manifest in Zion, and from her it shall go forth to the nations.

Amen, even so let it be, say I the holy Angel of Witness.

Inspired Witness,

CYNTHIA B. BRADLEY.

I am thankful for the blessed gospel of life and salvation; I am thankful I am made partaker of that saving grace, which was first revealed on earth

through Christ my Holy Savior, and which hath been revived in this day by my ever blessed Mother Ann Lee; I rejoice to own my Father and my Mother in the New Creation; and rejoice to own the means by which I have been brought from darkness into light, from the bondage of sin and death, into the glorious liberty of a child of God.

I know that I have received the testimony of everlasting truth; that gospel which giveth endless life, and which is the power of God unto salvation. For by the power of this gospel, my soul has been awakened and raised from spiritual death, and made alive to God. Yea, in obedience to this gospel I am saved from sin, and my soul is filled with that peace which passeth understanding.

My faith is firmly established, and I feel that it is built on that foundation which is forever sure; even on the rock of ages which can never be moved. I believe in God, Jehovah, the holy and eternal source of Power and Wisdom; and in the revelation of the Father through Jesus of Nazareth. I believe that he was anointed to open the way of life and salvation. He is the true and first begotten Son of God, the Father of the New Creation.

And with the same confidence I believe in the revelation of Holy Wisdom, through Ann Lee. She was a chosen vessel appointed of God to convey the light of life to a world covered with gross darkness, and sunk in sin and pollution. Yea, she is the Mother of the new creation, the Bride, the Lamb's wife; and with Christ her Lord she is united in the work of man's redemption; and these are the Two Anointed Ones who stand before the Lord of the whole earth.

This is my faith, and I am willing to declare it before all people. I know I have found the true and living way; and that this gospel which I have received, is the means which God hath appointed for the salvation of all souls.

I have been greatly noticed and blessed of God, and have felt the givings of his holy power; and have received the true baptism of Christ, even the baptism of the Holy Spirit and fire, by which my soul has been cleansed and purified from sin. I have many times felt the power and influence of the Holy Spirit roll through my soul like flaming fire, and operating upon my mortal body. By this power I have been raised, as it were, from earth and earthly things, and made able to commune with holy Angels, and with the spirits of the just made perfect. I have been blessed with the gift of tongues, and many other precious and heavenly gifts which are as real to me as my existence.

Freely and thankfully do I bear witness to this truth; that the gift of divine revelation and inspiration does exist in the true church of Christ upon earth at the present day. For of this I have been made partaker; and can I doubt that which I have myself experienced? By no means.

I have received evidence in my own soul sufficient to convince me of the divine origin of the Holy Roll and Book which is now about to be published abroad. And I can with boldness testify that this Sacred Roll, containing the word, will and requirement of the Lord God of Heaven and earth, hath been received and written by the inspiration of his Holy Spirit. It is the unalterable word of the one true and living God; and it will forever stand.

To this testimony I will ever bear witness ; and rather than deny this my faith, I will freely lay down my natural life.

Canterbury, May 21, 1843.

CYNTHIA B. BRADLEY.

Born December 15, 1816 ; in the town of Canterbury, county of Merrimac, state of New Hampshire. Came to live with the United Society in said Canterbury, May 6, A. D. 1825.

TESTIMONY OF CALEB M. DYER.

It feels to me to be a privilege and duty to bear witness in confirmation of the late manifestation of the out-pouring of the spirit and power of God, having been a subject of the same, and having frequently witnessed, in different branches of the United Society, the same gifts and power, in speaking in tongues and of prophesying of future events ; many of which have come to pass to my certain knowledge.

Therefore, I feel perfect confidence in the foregoing Roll and Book, that it is the word of God, given by the inspiration of his holy spirit ; and as a well wisher for the present as well as future well being of every soul, may they use it as such ; for it is evident and certain, that God's work with all the human family of Adam, will go on and be completed in his own way and time ; and every one should be very cautious that they are not found striving against light and truth.

I was born August twenty fifth, one thousand and eight hundred ; in the town of Stratford, county of Coos, state of New Hampshire ; and was admitted into this United Society, at the age of twelve years.

*Enfield, Grafton county, state of
New Hampshire ; June 29, 1843.*

CALEB M. DYER.

TESTIMONY OF ABRAHAM PERKINS.

Having for several years been an eye witness of the effects of the marvelous and wonderful power and out-pouring of the spirit of God among his peculiar and distinguished people, and also being a subject of its influence, often having been led by it to speak in different tongues, to hold communion with holy Angels and many of the departed of this life, some of whom have been cotemporaries with me, with whom I have associated and been acquainted, and others who inhabited the earth hundreds and thousands of years ago ; and thus by their prophetic spirit moved upon to prophesy, and to reveal what had been, what is and what will be ; some of which promises and revelations have already been fulfilled in my eyes, which confirms and strengthens my faith in the truth that others will be, in God's own time :

Therefore, with this evidence from divine revelation and the spirit of God

given me, I have no hesitation in declaring my faith in the preceding call and requirement as being the word of God. To deny which, I should deem in me, sacrilege.

I feel interested for the happiness of all mankind, whether of my own nation, color, tongue or otherwise; and in the fear of God do I invite all to be deliberate and candid, that none be found fighting against their God and Benefactor, neither against their own peace and salvation.

As this work will prove itself, and the day is not far distant when the nations of the earth will have the evidence of its reality by actual experience of their own, if any should feel incredulous, it would be wise for such, at least, to maintain silence; that they no more incur the displeasure of the Almighty, and bring upon themselves his wrath with a heavier hand. For I would that all men could enjoy, even as I do, his approbation and love.

As an instrument in the hands of my God, to do what lies in my power towards accomplishing that work which He requires of his chosen people, I freely lend my aid in testimony of eternal truth for the benefit of my fellow men.

And in the diffusion of light and truth, the final work which God has purposed with his creatures, is hastened, our own forwarded, and our perfection and happiness augmented. And though for the defence of my faith, I meet many and heavy trials, though by the powers of earth I be not tolerated therein, or be deprived in the action thereof, yet my mind and conscience can never be controlled, but by the spirit of Christ. For the faith which I have adopted is my own, and my knowledge of its origin from a divine source too well grounded, ever to be denied; and therefore, that which I shall ever support.

Enfield, N. H.; June 29, 1843.

ABRAHAM PERKINS.

Born in Sanbornton, Belknap county, New Hampshire; October 13, 1807; and was admitted into the United Society at the age of nineteen years.

TESTIMONY OF HORACE FOLSOM.

The undersigned, having been called out from the practices of a vain and wicked world by the spirit of truth; and having in many instances, by the same spirit, been led to bear witness of the manifestation of the spirit of God to his chosen people upon earth, which many times has appeared strange and marvelous, and even unaccounted for by the vainly wise, feels it a duty at the present time, freely to give his testimony in relation to the foregoing Roll and Book.

I believe it to be a work wrought by the hand of God Himself, and through mercy and charity sent to earth by the means of his own choosing, to give the inhabitants thereof an offer of receiving mercy at his hand, or judgment and indignation, in consequence of disregarding his law as sent forth to them.

I have many times, when under the immediate influence of the spirit, been shown by the spirits of the holy prophets and Angels, the dreadful calamities and awful judgments with which God has purposed to fill the earth; also the miseries and plagues with which He will scourge the rulers and great ones of the earth, if they refuse to yield obedience to his righteous commands; and at the same time, showing what inestimable riches and heavenly comfort those shall enjoy who make it their free choice to serve the Lord their God, and Him alone. This I received previous to my seeing the Roll and Book; and it was recorded at the time received.

Soon after hearing the sacred work read, I saw a company of Angels, who told me the Book had been written through great sufferings and tribulation of soul, and agreeably to the will of God: that I must not be ashamed to declare my belief of its divine origin; for it was that by which nations should be tried, and according to their works justified or condemned.

The Angels said they should bear witness to the divine work, for generations to come, and throughout every kingdom and nation upon the earth. So kindred people one and all, I freely declare to you that I have found the straight way of life, marked out by our Holy Savior, and walked by our blessed Mother Ann; which does save me from all sin, by walking in obedience thereunto; and it is my firm determination to abide faithful in my calling: for said Christ, He that endureth to the end, the same shall be saved.

This work, though crossing to the natural disposition of fallen man, brings true peace of mind; with an hundred fold in this life, and the promise of eternal life hereafter, according to the words of Christ.

And now I sincerely invite all who may hear the foregoing Roll and Book read, to consider it well; and if any are inclined to treat it with scorn or contempt, just let them reflect and see if they had not better let it alone, lest haply they be found to fight against God. If this work be of men, it will come to nought; but if it be of God, no one can stop it.

Enfield, N. H., August 9, 1843.

HORACE FOLSOM.

Born February 21, 1819; in the town of Enfield, county of Grafton and state of New Hampshire. Admitted into the United Society at Enfield, N. H., A. D. 1829.

TESTIMONY OF TIMOTHY RANDLETT.

Having been made a partaker of this ever blessed gospel in my childhood, and having found that substance which preserves me from evil, and being one who has been called as an instrument to participate in the present manifestation of the marvelous work of the divine spirit, I can with confidence bear testimony, that the foregoing Roll and Book is the unchangeable word of God, sent forth from his Almighty throne, by his holy Angel, and copied by mortal hand agreeably to his will; I am confident, that it was designed by the Almighty to go through all nations, for a testimony unto them.

While writing this testimony I am suddenly called by a holy Angel to write the following, as he wings his way through the Heavens.

Words of the Angel.

Woe! woe! woe! to the inhabitants of earth; for the hand of the Almighty is stretched out in judgment upon the face thereof; for her abominations are great, and the multitude of her transgressions are without number; the stench of her whoredoms hath ascended up as the burning of Sodom.

The great whore of Babylon is seen marching through her streets in pomp and splendor, clothed in gaudy attire, and receiving homage from the highest monarch on his throne, to the lowest scullion in human shape; and in the blood of her fellow creatures are her garments deeply stained.

Repent, O repent, ye children of earth; for in judgment hath the Lord purposed to visit you, unless ye repent quickly; for his wrath is exceeding great, and his fierce anger cannot be stayed unless ye turn and seek to do his holy will, as it is made known in his Sacred Word; for He will judge you in righteousness.

As the angel ceased to sound, I said unto him, Holy Angel, for what purpose can this thing be, seeing the work is so nearly closed? He answered, What is that to thee? Do thy duty, and thou shalt be blameless.

July fifteenth, eighteen hundred and forty three, an holy Angel appeared before me, saying, I am a mighty Angel sent from the eternal Heavens; from the holy throne of the Great I AM have I come, and his will I must do. He hath sent me to proclaim to the four quarters of the earth, the great and mighty work which must shortly extend to all nations, to prepare the way for his holy word, which is given either for mercy or judgment; for saith the Angel, many signs shall be seen in the heavens and on the earth, and in the mighty waters.

Inspired Witness,

TIMOTHY RANDLETT.

To the truth of this testimony, I am at all times ready to bear witness, if ever it be required; for the evidence which is given me from an invisible source, gives me that knowledge which I never can deny; for the consequence of so doing would be the loss of my eternal salvation. Yea, my natural life I should freely give, rather than deny this my testimony.

I was born December tenth, eighteen hundred and six, in Meredith, Strafford county, New Hampshire; was brought among this people by my parents, when a child.

Enfield, N. H. ; August 10, 1843.

TIMOTHY RANDLETT.

TESTIMONY OF SUSANNAH CURTIS.

While assembled in the meeting house for worship, on the second day of October, eighteen hundred forty two, as I sat in silent meditation, suddenly there sounded in my ears a mighty trumpet, and a rushing like the trees of a

forest when moved by a strong wind, which so affected my frame, that notwithstanding all my exertions to remain calm, I could not refrain from rocking with the great shaking, which appeared to put in motion every thing around me.

Every person in the assembly appeared with pale faces, looking earnestly upon one another, like those who were struck dumb and motionless with fear. But before I had time to consider, or make out in my mind any cause for this noise which I heard, there came two bright Angels from a south westerly direction, and flew swiftly over my left shoulder.

Their appearance was like that of a mighty man prepared for battle; they turned swiftly, passing twice from one end of the meeting house to the other, between the spectators, and those who were assembled for holy worship; and they, with their wings extended, soared over the spectators, sounding loudly the following words:

Ho, ho! Hearken all ye people, to the sound of the awakening trumpet; for it shall sound, and mighty power shall roll even to the ends of the earth. Some shall be offended when they hear, and others shall rejoice; but no powers of earth or hell shall be able to disannul or make void the word which has gone forth from the mouth of the Almighty God; for his bow is bent, and who can evade the arrows which are prepared to pierce the hearts of the scorner, and of those who desire not the knowledge of his ways?

O ye generations, lend a listening ear; and ye who are afar off, consider, and slight not the day of your visitation which in mercy is near at hand; for the word of the EVERLASTING is about to sound in your ears.

From the midst of my Holy Zion, saith the Lord, I will send forth my word unto you; and those who will not suffer it to have place in their hearts, but choose rather to walk in their own paths, I will meet in my fury, and cause them to drink a full portion of my fierce indignation. For I have long borne with the haughtiness of vain man, and suffered him to prosper in his folly, till my times and seasons are fulfilled.

But the time of forbearance hath an end, and it is nigh even at your door; therefore, let the wise meditate upon my word, and gather to the place of refuge before too late; for as I live, saith the Lord, I will ere long be known among all nations; either in mercy or judgment shall my power be made manifest, and not one soul which I have created, shall be left to doubt that I, who am invincible in strength, do bear rule in the Heavens, and preside over the destinies of man.

I will bestow my blessing upon every nation, according to the honor which is given to my name, by regarding the lessons of warning which I send among them; though the means I make use of, in my wisdom, may be far out of their sight, and very debasing to their loftiness and pride.

Whoso hath ears to hear, let them hear; for the day of reckoning cometh quickly, and blessed shall those be who are not found fighting against that light which I shall cause to shine into their consciences.

For powers shall shake and kingdoms rend, high hills shall flee away;

Through all the earth, from end to end, my sceptre I will sway.

I am the Lord, my word I'll sound, through every land and clime;

Mercy and judgment shall abound, at my appointed time.

Surely, my work hasteneth, and whoso is found worthy to proclaim my word to the children of men, shall be glorified, with my holy Prophets and martyrs, who have patiently suffered to perform my will; for though I lead them through the fire, yet their garments shall not be scorched, saith the Lord; and we, the holy Angels from before his throne, are his witnesses.

For lo! from the foundation of the world, we have never seen any put to shame, who put their trust in the mighty God of Jacob.

Then hearken, ye people, as o'er you we fly;

The great visitation of God draweth nigh;

And though through a child He may teach you his way,

Refuse not to hearken, but wisely obey.

The mighty Angels now passed on with the same speed in which they came, quickly disappearing from my view.

Inspired Witness,

SUSANNAH CURTIS.

I here add my testimony concerning the Sacred Roll and Book, which the Almighty hath in mercy sent forth for the nations of the earth; for I do know, beyond a doubt, having had sufficient evidence, that it is the word of the Lord written by divine inspiration.

I was born December twenty second, seventeen hundred ninety seven; in the town of Granby, county of Essex and state of Vermont. I was sixteen years of age when I embraced the testimony of Christ's second appearing.

Enfield, N. H., June 22, 1843.

SUSANNAH CURTIS.

TESTIMONY OF MARY FALL.

I can hereby testify to all who may ever read the foregoing Roll and Book, that I do know of a truth, that it is the word of the Almighty God, sent forth in charity, in loving kindness and in mercy to the nations of the earth, that they may, if they will, take warning thereby, and reform their lives; yea, repent and turn from their iniquities, before the just judgments of the Almighty God be poured upon them.

May twenty third, one thousand eight hundred and forty two, a Holy Proclaiming Angel of God sounded these words unto me; The gospel shall go forth from Zion to the inhabitants of earth, through instruments of mortal clay; and this present generation shall behold it take place in their day and time. And although it was not made known to me in what year; yet I have ever felt confident, from that day to this, that I should live to see it, and be able to bear witness of the same.

And furthermore, I have received knowledge from an invisible source, that the judgments of God were soon to be poured out upon the inhabitants of earth; and that his mighty power would cause them to fear and tremble,

insomuch that they could not stand upon their feet, but would fall to the earth like men in a field of battle; that they would be filled with distress and confusion, and many of the kings of the earth, the great and rich men, the chief captains and the mighty men, the bond men and free men, would seek to hide themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains; and would say to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of Him that sitteth on the throne, and from his wrath; for the great day of his wrath is come, and who is able to stand?

But what is the voice of God to them? Even this: If ye seek to cover your abominations, after ye have heard my warning voice, I will expose you to open shame.

But O vain man! turn ye, turn ye from your iniquities, from your foul and beastly works of darkness, and come forth into light; enter into the one only true and living way, which is the truth and the light. Into this way ye must all enter, in order to be justified, and stand in union with Me, the Creator of all, who knoweth all things, and will reward every one as their works shall be.

June twenty seventh, one thousand eight hundred and forty two, I heard it proclaimed by a mighty Angel, that the time was nigh at hand when Zion should appear in full glory: for, said he, Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on a hill cannot be hid; therefore, let your light shine even to the nations of the earth, that they may behold the glory of their Creator.

Although I am a frail mortal, yet I have received full faith that Christ is the anointed of God, and the Savior of all souls who follow him, who, in obedience to his teaching, will in the end find complete victory over every evil propensity.

I also know that Christ has made his second appearance on earth, in a chosen female known by the name of Ann Lee, and acknowledged by us as our blessed Mother in the work of redemption. She, with the help of God and her associates, did form a society, which is led by the same spirit that Christ manifested in his first appearing, which constitutes it the Church of Christ or true people of God.

I can further testify unto all, that I have heard, from an invisible source, at three different times, words concerning the foregoing Roll and Book, that God hath purposed to send forth to the nations of the earth. And I know it was revealed in mercy, for mortal hand to copy; and that the writer was inspired by the power of God, through the influence of his mighty Angels.

I can further testify, that by inspiration I do know that the Roll and Book has been copied correctly, as the Mighty Angel did read unto the inspired writer; yea, I do know that it has not been done by the will of man or woman, but by the will of Him that sitteth on the throne.

For the word of God through an Angel unto me, was as follows: Thus saith the Almighty, Wherever this my Roll and Book shall go, there I will send my Angels; and a true record shall be kept of its reception with every nation, kindred, tongue and people on the face of the globe.

Hearken again, O ye people, saith God. If ye refuse this my word unto you, or say it is the work of man or woman, I will in my fierce anger, pour out my heavy judgments upon you.

But if ye thankfully receive my word, and labor to understand and live up to the same, I will cause light to shine into your souls, till you are able to realize every requirement that is contained within the lids of this my Book, and receive the promised reward.

Inspired Witness,

MARY FALL.

Perhaps some cavilers may say, How do you know these things? I answer; It is because it has been made known to me by the influence of Almighty Power, through an Angel, bearing witness of the scenes of heavy tribulation which the inspired writer had to pass through, while copying the Roll and Book.

I am truly thankful that I have been made a partaker of this saving gospel, taught by blessed Mother Ann and her faithful successors, through whom I have received it.

Here I have been made welcome to drink at the fountain of life, and have been fed with the food of Angels; and in wisdom I have been blessed with knowledge and understanding of spiritual things, which are far greater to me than any of the perishable things of this life.

To the truth of this testimony I can, at any time, bear witness, if it should be required of me. It is firmly grounded by the knowledge I have had in this work, and it is that which I never can deny, but will maintain, even to the laying down of my life.

I was born July thirtieth, eighteen hundred and ten; in the town of Thornton, county of Grafton and state of New Hampshire; and was taken in with the people of God, when about seven years of age.

Enfield, N. H.; June 22, 1343.

MARY FALL.

TESTIMONY OF REBECCA ROBINSON.

The writer, while in divine worship, July fourth, eighteen hundred and forty two, saw a mighty Angel of God, and he spake as follows: I am a holy Angel, and the words which I sound forth are truth. For lo, O ye inhabitants of Zion, the time is near at hand, that this gospel will be sounded to the nations of the earth, to awaken them from the slumbers of death.

And saith the Angel, When the word of the Lord shall go forth from his Zion upon earth, to the children of men, then will heavy tribulation and sufferings come upon the inhabitants thereof. So be ye prepared to meet them; for the Lord Almighty hath sent forth his Angels of mercy and judgment, with his word of eternal truth, to pass and re-pass, to view and review the inhabitants of the earth.

Therefore, I again say, Prepare, O prepare, ye indwellers of Zion; for now is your day, your precious time to gain a durable treasure, that which will abide with you, that which will be a strength and support to your immortal souls, when trying scenes shall roll on. Treasure freely of the sacred

givings of God your Heavenly Father, while He does so abundantly shower his blessings upon you, that ye may have wherewith to feed the poor and hungry souls who will yet cry to you for help and strength.

Again, some time in the month of November, one thousand eight hundred and forty two, while in the worship of God, I saw a mighty Angel who appeared like a flaming fire; and he had in his right hand a large shining Roll. He passed through the room three or four times, back and forth, holding out the Roll as he passed.

He then came towards me and said, O thou little one of mortality, look and behold what the Lord hath done for the inhabitants of the earth; for from Zion shall his law go forth even unto every nation, tongue and people that dwell thereon, that she may be delivered from the heavy burden of sin and iniquity under which she now lies; and God is about to make Himself known to her inhabitants who are groping in sin and darkness, who know not God, neither have learned his holy way.

But He hath decreed that the children of men should know that there is a God, who is able to stain the pride of all flesh, and lay low the haughtiness of vain mortals; and that He has given sufficient power in this day of Christ's second appearing, to save every soul that will comply with his offers of mercy, in the order that He Himself has prepared and made plain before them. The Angel now ceased speaking.

I greatly feared the Angel would bid me take the Roll to write; for I felt that it contained weighty matters, and was more than I was able to perform. After a little time the Angel disappeared from my view.

May fourth, eighteen hundred and forty three, while assembled in our sacred place of worship, I saw four mighty Angels who attended the reading of the Sacred Roll; and they had in their right hands a large trumpet, resembling very bright silver; and in their left, a golden sceptre of truth. They turned in every direction, and sounded through their trumpets very loud and powerful; in the mean time holding out their golden sceptres of truth as they turned. After they had finished sounding, they spoke in one united voice, as follows:

We are the holy witnessing Angels of the living God, and thus has the Lord Jehovah, who knoweth all things in Heaven and on earth, whose arm of mercy and judgment is stretched out to all the inhabitants thereof, caused this his sacred and saving word, to be correctly written by mortal hand, through heavy sufferings and deep tribulation, for the perusal of the nations of the earth; that they may know his word and law, which will prove a savor of life unto life to those who hearken and obey the same, and of death unto death to the disobedient and rebellious.

The Angels now vanished out of my sight.

Inspired Witness,

REBECCA ROBINSON.

Feeling it a duty which God requires of me, I freely add my testimony as a witness, for all who may read the foregoing sacred pages.

I can testify, and that beyond a doubt, by what I have seen and felt, that

this Sacred Roll was handed forth from God by his holy Angels, and correctly written under the divine inspiration of the power of God, and Him alone.

To this I will ever stand; and this I will maintain and support, even to the laying down of my natural life. Yea, this I would do under the most excruciating tortures, if my God required it, rather than deny the late manifestation and work of God; for I know it is of Him, and will forever stand.

Enfield, N. H.; June 22, 1843.

REBECCA ROBINSON.

Born March 31, A. D. 1812; in Springfield, county of Sullivan, state of New Hampshire; and was admitted into the United Society in Enfield, N. H. A. D. 1826.

TESTIMONY OF OTIS SAWYER.

The City of Portland, county of Cumberland and state of Maine, was my native place; I was born May second, eighteen hundred and fifteen, and was received into the United Society in July, eighteen hundred and twenty two, where I have ever since lived, and of which I am a member. And having witnessed and tested, by many years experience, the effects of obedience to, and having gained full confidence and an unshaken faith in the present testimony of the gospel of Christ, in which he has the second time appeared, without sin unto full and free salvation, which was immutably established by the revelation, power and gift of God, in and through his chosen witnesses in this favored land of freedom and liberty, and having been made partaker of its benign and saving influence, I can with full confidence testify of the same.

That God has of late opened the spiritual avenues from the invisible to the visible world, by which the heavenly host have been brought nigh; and that He hath, through this means, poured out his spirit and power in a most wonderful and marvelous manner among this peculiar people, evidently to prepare them for some great and mighty event of his will, operating by tongues, signs, visions, prophecies, inspiration and revelation, is a fact established beyond all doubt or equivocation in my mind, having been in some degree a subject of it; for what my eyes have seen and my ears have heard, and what has been made plain and evident to my senses by the power of God, I never can dispute or deny. And that these gifts have been and still are clearly and plainly demonstrated beyond a doubt, I can, with many others, boldly and confidently bear witness; for "We are witnesses of these things; and so is also the Holy Ghost, whom God hath given us."

And this wonderful display of Almighty power, is a sure evidence that God is about to commence a new era with mankind; for here hath He established the law and order of grace, of his new and spiritual kingdom; and now is the mystery finished, and his kingdom in its fullness revealed, and Zion is immutably established on earth.

Therefore, it is obvious, agreeable to divine prediction, that from hence must proceed the word and law of God to the nations both afar off and near.

And this is demonstrated in the Sacred Roll and Book to the nations of the earth, which I believe to be the sacred word of the Lord God of Heaven and earth, as much as any part of the writings of the ancient Prophets or Apostles, contained in the Old or New Testament; and the same power that influenced them to write, inspired the mortal writer and guided the pen of him who wrote this holy and sacred word; and I unhesitatingly declare my faith in the same, that it is not the work or device of mortals, but the merciful condescension of an Almighty God to his frail creature man.

And I solemnly and conscientiously testify, in the fear of God, to all who may see or hear this testimony, that I never will deny the present display of God's holy power, or the word of his Sacred Roll; nor renounce my faith in this everlasting gospel, whatever may be the result of its promulgation; but will boldly and confidently support and stand in defence of the same, and in support of what I have written, to the utmost extent of my feeble abilities, and seal the same with my blood if so required, and suffered by my God. In confirmation whereof I hereunto sign my name this twenty third day of August, one thousand eight hundred and forty three.

*New Gloucester, county of Cumber-
land and state of Maine.*

OTIS SAWYER.

TESTIMONY OF MERRILL BAILEY.

The town of Colebrook, county of Coos and state of New Hampshire, was the place of my nativity; I was born August twenty eighth, one thousand and eight hundred. I came with my parents to live with the United Society in this place, in the year one thousand eight hundred and twelve, where I have remained until the present time.

Having gained a measure of understanding in the present testimony of Christ's second appearing, and having full faith and a firm belief that this is the only true way of God, I feel free to declare my faith to all men, concerning this people, and concerning the strange work that is going on among them; for it is a strange and marvelous work in the eyes of mankind.

This is the Church that was spoken of by the Prophets in ancient days, that was to be established in the latter day when the true worship and gifts of God were to be restored. The same power that inspired the Prophets of God among the children of Israel, and which caused them to sound forth and write God's word to that nation, and to the nations of the earth, causes, or inspires his chosen ones in this day, to sound forth or write his word to this Church, and to the nations of the earth at the present time. Yea, that same power that operated upon the Apostles at the day of Pentecost, and which caused them to break forth in tongues and speak as the spirit gave them utterance, has been these few years past, and still is, operating among the children of Zion; although in a more remarkable manner in the gift of revelation.

I feel full confidence in declaring the same, because I have felt that same

power operating upon my own soul, and upon my mortal body, and have been an eye and ear witness of the same, with many others. I believe the Sacred Roll and Book that is to be sent forth to the nations of the earth, is the word of the Lord to the inhabitants thereof, and is in great mercy and condescension sent forth to mankind, in due season, in the order of God's providence, that they may know his mind and will, and turn to Him and live; for as He hath declared, He hath no pleasure in the death of the wicked.

Thus I have stated, in a few words, my faith in the present work of God and display of his power; and it is that which I own, and will ever maintain to the laying down of my natural life, if so required; yea, though persecution should rage and deep tribulation roll on, yet I will not deny my Lord and Savior; for he that is not willing to suffer with him, is not worthy to reign with him. In witness whereof I subscribe my name this twenty eighth day of August, eighteen hundred and forty three.

*Alfred, county of York and
state of Maine.*

MERRILL BAILEY.

TESTIMONY OF LYDIA NOWELL.

I was born in the town of Shapleigh, county of York and state of Maine, October twelfth, eighteen hundred and eight; and have lived with Believers twenty two years. And my faith being firmly established in the gift and revelation of God, and gospel of Christ, in his second appearing, I esteem it a duty and privilege to bear witness to the same, and to the display of heavenly and divine gifts, with which, of late, this people have been so abundantly blessed.

I can with confidence declare this to be the only true way of God, and the pure gospel of Christ, or He would never have blessed them to such an extent, with the gifts of the Holy spirit, of visions, tongues and revelation, and in many and various ways, to purify and cleanse his chosen people from the nature of sin. All who walk in obedience to his revealed will, and the established order of his Zion on earth, have tasted of the good word of God and the powers of the world to come.

This I have received, and this I am not ashamed to assert and witness to at any time. I have felt and witnessed the operation of God's power in this late manifestation, which has caused souls to break forth into sublime songs of the New Jerusalem, and speak for Angels and Ministering spirits of God, to the delight and astonishment of every beholder.

And having been thus blessed and noticed of God, to partake of his saving gospel, I feel under the greatest obligation to be faithful and true to my trust. I will ever stand as a true witness to the sacred word of God, now about to be sent forth to the nations of the earth, so long as I am blessed with my right reason, and remain on the shores of time. In testimony whereof I hereunto subscribe my name, this twenty eighth day of August, eighteen hundred and forty three.

Alfred, state of Maine.

LYDIA NOWELL.

TESTIMONY OF LAVINA P. McINTIRE.

At nine o'clock Sabbath evening, April eighteenth, eighteen hundred forty three, the Prophet Zephaniah gave me a white marble Box, wherein he said was a Roll and Book.

Not knowing what the Prophet intended for me to do with the box, I retired to my room, where I intended to examine it; but had not time to do this, before the prophet told me the box must be given to the Holy Anointed of this place, and by them conveyed to Holy Ground, or Canterbury, N. H., where it would be opened and the contents of the Roll and Book clearly ascertained.

July eighteenth, as I was about to copy what I had received from the prophet, suddenly there appeared a bright light passing and re-passing before me, and these words followed, spoken by a holy Angel:

The box which the prophet gave you, was to you a sealed box; and would have remained so, had you retained it longer; for the time had not fully come for you to know what the Roll and Book contained. But now it hath been sounded in your ears, and made plain to your understanding; for it was never intended from the beginning, that this great and all-wise purpose should be veiled in mystery.

But know ye, it has been through the prayers and intercessions of Angels and purified spirits in Heaven, that this Sacred Roll and Book has been sent forth for the nations of the earth; and that it has caused much tribulation and sufferings of soul to be felt, by many of the inhabitants of Zion on earth; but the end of sufferings will not fully come, until all have had an offer of this soul-saving gospel, taught by Christ and your ever blessed Mother Ann Lee.

Many of the holy Angels have already gone forth to the earth, to awaken souls to a sense of their lost state, and to prepare them for the ushering in of this great and glorious work; and many there are who will embrace it in sincerity of heart.

This word of eternal truth will not return void, but will prove a savor of life unto life, or of death unto death. So let all those who have been made partakers of the heavenly and divine revelations and manifestations of God, which have been sent forth from time to time, look well to their goings; for his judgments are already determined upon the disobedient and rebellious, who seek to do their own wills, rather than subject themselves to the will of God their Heavenly Father.

But those who fear God and keep his commandments, will be objects of his peculiar delight; and when his judgments are abroad in the earth, He will hide them as in the hollow of his hand; yea, He will stretch forth his arm of love to protect them, and none shall be able to turn it aside.

Inspired Witness,

LAVINA P. McINTIRE.

I was born March twenty eighth, eighteen hundred and seven, in the town of New Portland, Franklin county and state of Maine. When at the

age of ten years, my parents placed me under the care of the United Society of Believers, where I have remained from that time to this, it being about twenty six years. Although I was young, yet in obedience to what I was taught, I found salvation from sin.

I can with confidence and sincerity of soul, declare unto all who may hereafter read this, that in obedience to the doctrine and principles of Christ, taught by the leading influence of this Society, I have found the way of life and salvation, and do know it is the only way, whereby any soul can find acceptance with God, and an entrance into his pure and peaceable kingdom; for it is founded on the divine revelation of God, and has been by Him sustained, from the commencement of it unto the present time.

Although the mighty power of God has of late, been displayed in a marvelous and wonderful manner, in the gift of revelation, inspiration and prophecy, yet it is only an increase of the same light and power, which has characterized this church ever since it was first established in this favored land. It is no doubt a strange work, and marvelous in the sight of the world; but it is nevertheless true. I know, and can confidently assert that I have felt and witnessed the power of God, and that He has blessed this people with the gifts of the Holy Spirit in various ways and manners, and that in this He has more plainly and fully revealed his will, than in any preceding dispensation.

My faith is firmly established in this gospel, and in the revelation of God; and I do solemnly declare that I will stand in defence and support of the same, and maintain the principles of this pure and holy faith to the end of my days.

New Gloucester, Maine, August 23, 1843.

LAVINA P. McINTIRE.

TESTIMONY OF SOPHIA F. MACE.

On the morning of the eighteenth of September, eighteen hundred and forty two, as I was busily engaged in my usual occupation, I heard a sudden noise like that of a strong wind, and rain beating powerfully upon the house. I quickly arose and passed along towards the window, and observed that the natural elements were all calm and still; but I cannot describe or paint on paper that which I saw and felt. The heavenly music which I heard, and the bright Angels which I saw, took every natural thing from my view, and my soul was swallowed up in adoration and love to God.

A mighty Angel advanced towards me, holding in one hand a Book, and in the other a large Roll. I was about to turn away from the sight, for fear of some further requirement, when the holy Angel spake to me as follows: Stop, and behold the work of the Lord your God, and me the holy Angel who am shod with Eternal Truth, and in whom is no darkness at all; for my dwelling is before the throne of God, and I am sent forth unto the Zion of God, to proclaim his power and to sound forth his word of solemn warning unto the nations of the earth.

Look ye and behold this Roll, and the seals thereon, which the Lord your God doth purpose, in his own due time, (which time is nigh even at your doors,) to open, publish and send abroad unto the inhabitants of the earth; so bow exceeding low, all ye indwellers of Zion, and seek to obey and strictly keep the laws of your God, and in so doing receive the blessing of Heaven.

The Angel then disappeared from my sight, and I saw nor heard any thing more concerning the Roll, until on the morning of the eighteenth of January, eighteen hundred and forty three, while I was engaged in my morning duties, I heard a sound as of continued shouting, which sounded very heavenly and melodious, and I was deeply struck with the solemn fear of God. I saw nothing at first; but this shouting, or melodious sound, apparently drew nearer and nearer, until it took my whole sensation.

I looked and beheld a bright band of Angels, and many good and happy spirits; they were unitedly marching in regular order through our doorway and dwellings; and as they marched towards me, I saw the great and powerful Angel of the Lord, holding or bearing the Roll which spread far and wide; (the length and breadth I did not exactly know.)

Then spake the Holy Angel these words unto me: Know thou that I am an holy proclaiming Angel of the Lord, and the same Angel, holding the same Roll in my hand which I plainly showed unto thee four months ago this very day, which is now unsealed, opened and revealed in the Zion of God on earth, by the will, word and command of God your Heavenly Father, and is speedily preparing to go abroad in the world.

And his Angels are already sent, passing and re-passing from Heaven to earth, and from earth to Heaven; for the inhabitants of earth have strayed far from their God, and their filthy abominations have come up before Him, and his cup of indignation is filled to overflowing for the same, unless they return unto his righteous law. But the mercy and charity of the Lord your God is unboundedly great towards his creature man; for in his own will and time, doth He purpose to extend this, his Roll and word of solemn warning unto the children of earth, that they may learn to fear Him, and to square their lives by his unerring word, and in so doing appease his anger, and enjoy his parental blessing and protection.

And for this, his notice unto poor fallen man, the Angels in Heaven do greatly rejoice, and holy spirits do sing with joy and thanksgiving around the throne of God and the Lamb, in shouts and in songs of victory over the beast and his image, and are continually bowing around his throne, imploring that the mercy and forgiveness of God may be extended unto poor frail mortals, and his true light shine forth into their hearts, to cause them to desist from doing evil, and learn to do good to their own souls, and do unto others, even as they would that others should do unto them.

Inspired Witness,

SOPHIA F. MACE.

I know, and hereby testify and bear witness unto the solemn work and revelation of God, now going on throughout Zion; for it is that which I have seen, felt and known; and by my own experience do I testify unto

the same; for I would sooner give up my natural life, than to deny this, if I were called so to do.

And I furthermore testify, and bear witness with boldness and with confidence, before God and all people, that the solemn and weighty Roll, which the Lord God hath caused to be written by divine revelation, is not the invention of man or of woman; but the unalterable word of the Lord God, and that by which every soul must finally be judged.

New Gloucester, Maine, July 17, 1843.

SOPHIA F. MACE.

Born January 5, 1819; in the town of Strong, county of Franklin and state of Maine; was gathered into the United Society at New Gloucester, in the year 1835.

A SHORT COMMUNICATION FROM A HOLY SPIRIT,

RECEIVED AT UNION VILLAGE, WARREN COUNTY, OHIO; MAY 14, 1843.

Thus saith the Spirit; O my children, unite your souls as the heart of one, and move forward with the increasing work of God. Marvelous and great are the mysteries revealed in this your day; for truly the Lord hath made known his will and word to his people on earth, and will declare the same to all nations and people, in his own time.

Marvel not, though I tell you I have been a witness of the holy word of God revealed to mortal clay, which must shortly be given to the rulers of the land, and to the nations afar off.*

But know ye, when a living testimony hath gone forth from Zion, then shall tribulation be fully realized among God's chosen people; therefore, stand ye firm and strong, and fear not what an unbelieving world may inflict upon you. But keep ye low and quiet; stand firm and unshaken, amidst storms and tribulation, for the holy hand of God will cover and protect his chosen, from every harm; Zion shall flourish, bloom and grow, like a well watered garden; her beauty and glory shall spread far and wide; and many shall flock to her peaceful borders, to learn the holy way of righteousness.

Then O ye children, how necessary it is, that you keep your stores full, and your souls well supplied with the beautiful gifts of God; for they will adorn the soul with heavenly beauty and glory; yea, and your light shall shine forth as the morning sun; and all who behold it shall say, Behold the light and glory of Zion! the beautiful City of God, where dwell peace and righteousness, abounding with the blessings of Heaven forevermore.

Now, saith the spirit, I have not much to say at this time, but I have a little anthem which I will give you; that you may know that the Lord is visiting the earth, in mercy and in judgment.

Anthem.

Lo, the Angel of the Lord is swiftly flying over the earth; sounding,

**The inspired writer had no knowledge of this Roll and Book, only by divine revelation, at the time the above was written.*

sounding through his holy trumpet, saying, Hear, O hear ye my warning voice! For lo, the God of Heaven, clothed with might and power, is descending in mercy and in judgment; and He will smite the inhabitants of the earth with sore and heavy judgments, for the wickedness thereof is very great.

Then, O ye children of his holy name; O ye se ve'se, le'no voo', be ye lowly; for the humble, the holy and pure, shall abide in the day of God's visitation; for they are his faithful servants, marked with his holy name.

Then fear ye not, ye lovely chosen of your God; for ye shall be as an ensign lifted up, and as a banner of pure light; for, saith the Lord, whose ways are just and true, I will be your God, and ye shall be my O' le an sa voo', and my ce les' ta, li la va'. I will guide and comfort you, through all scenes of tribulation, and you shall be the jewels of my holy love, and the glory of my righteous name, protected by my holy hand forevermore.

A SEAL FROM THE LORD JEHOVAH;

Read by a Holy Angel and copied by inspiration, at Union Village, Warren county, Ohio, June 26, 1843; as an evidence of the truth and correctness of the Great Roll, which was written in his own name for the nations of the earth: and which has been correctly copied through deep tribulation, by a mortal Instrument of God's own choosing, at the Holy Mount.

I AM that I AM. Before Me there was not, and above Me there is none; And behold, out of my mouth has gone forth my everlasting commandment, and the word of Eternal Truth; to which no mortal clay shall add, neither shall they diminish, unless they are anointed of my Holy Spirit and commanded so to do.

For I have spoken it in my wisdom, according as I have intended; and let no one that is ever blessed with a privilege of reading or hearing this Sacred Word of mine, suffer themselves to cavil, or yield to an unbelieving spirit, and doubt of its divine origin.

I say, be careful that you do not suffer yourselves to harbor such feelings; for great will be the blasphemy of all such as do this; and sore will be my judgments that shall fall upon them, to humble them low to the dust, till they shall know that I am the holy and righteous God of Zion, against whom no man shall raise his voice, or put forth his hand, and prosper; but every soul shall bow before Me, in low humiliation, and bend their knees in humble prayer; and with their own tongues confess in the presence of my witnesses, the evils which they have done, or never see my kingdom in peace.

I will deal with every soul in righteousness, according to their works; and blessed shall be the humble soul, that will come at the call of mercy, and bow down to seek a place in my holy Zion; and not wait to be driven by judgments, to seek a refuge and a hiding place.

For lo, in the day when the earth shall be visited with famine and desolation, and many sore judgments which I will send; and when my holy Angels shall blow their trumpets like many mighty thunders, to awaken those

who are resting in their sins, then shall the nations of the earth tremble and be sore afraid; and they will call on the rocks and mountains to cover them, and hide them from the face of the Almighty.

I call on thee, O Zion, to keep my holy laws and commandments, without the least deviation from the true spirit of the gospel; also to walk low and humbly, and pray to Me, by night and day; for in times of my own appointing, I will send exceeding heavy sufferings upon you; that I may in truth call you my well tried and beloved few, and that you may be true examples of patience and meekness to all who come to learn the way of peace and righteousness.

And more than this, I do require you to be so prepared, that you can stand united in one spirit, steadfast as the rock of ages, and keep your faith firm and unshaken, although you may be called to suffer imprisonment, banishment, and many other cruel and barbarous things, which the wicked may inflict upon you.

But remember, my beloved few, if you will keep my holy way, and cry to Me in meekness and humiliation, with one spirit and one mind, desiring Me to help you to endure, I will not leave nor forsake you; but in all that you bear for righteousness' sake, I will be with you, and my hand shall be as the strength of thousands in your defence. Yea, I will watch over the lambs of my fold, and will protect my heritage, and rescue them from danger, so that not one upright soul shall be lost.

When I had written my Word for the nations of the earth, I called certain of my Angels, and read it in their hearing; and they bowed and said, Amen to what thou hast written, O Lord; But who shall reveal it to mortals? for great indeed is the weight which it doth bring.

Then I chose from among the Angels, one of the most holy, and clothed the same with my spirit; and told him to go to the Holy Mount, where dwell my Daughter's first-born, and, as soon as he could, to show it to some of my instruments there; and according as I commanded the Angel, so was it done, and the Angel returned to Me with the Roll, to wait for the time, that what was therein contained should be revealed.

And when the Angel returned, I was troubled, because of the heavy sufferings and deep tribulation which I knew it would bring upon my people; both in preparing it for the nations of the earth, and from what would take place after it was spread abroad.

But now my spirit rejoices, to see that my word is correctly copied; and that it is owned and blessed by my Holy Anointed, as far as it has been made known. And I do truly desire that every branch of my holy house may lend a liberal hand in the expense of preparing my word for the nations and kindreds of the earth; and you shall not be the losers, but your reward shall be double what you give.

I do also desire that each and every one would carefully and wisely consider their present day and calling, and labor to walk according to it. For if you are ever so faithful, you cannot be too well prepared for days to come, in which you will see much tribulation, and many heavy trials.

I have, for some time past, been careful to warn all my people to prepare;

for I would surely do a great work in the earth, through which no soul would be able to stand, and find favor in my sight, but such as would hearken to my warnings. And now, as the time is drawing very near, and is even at the door, I say, Blessed are ye that have hearkened to my warnings, and have kept my commandments; for it shall be well with you: And those who have not done this, must bear the reward of their own labor, and feast upon such fruit as they have gathered.

For I have been merciful to all, and sent repeated and timely warnings; that all who had done wrong, and wandered from the path, might have time to see their own state, repent and come down, where they could find their union and relation to Me, by obedience to the order which I have established for the protection and safe-going of my people.

Now I say unto all who love my ways, and walk in them; Fear not the slanders of the wicked, nor the reproach of the ungodly; for my holy Zion shall sit as a Queen, and feast on the good of her labors, while those who will not obey my voice, shall perish in the dust.

Great and marvelous is the work which I will do before the eyes of many, who are now living; therefore I say, Prepare, and do not delay the time, for you know not the day or hour in which I will do my work, and bring to pass that which I have promised by the word of my mouth. And lest you should be like the unbelieving Jews, I say again, Prepare, O prepare! and do not delay the time, till it is too late.

This Seal I give unto you, my beloved and well tried servants, as an evidence, and a warning to my people to prepare for the great day of my visitation among the nations and kingdoms of the earth; which will deeply interest every faithful child of my holy house upon earth.

Inspired writer of the two foregoing communications,

Union Village, Warren county,
state of Ohio.

MARY ANN JENNINGS.

TESTIMONY OF SUSAN H. WHITCHER, AND OTHERS.

In confirmation of the sacred word of this holy Roll and Book, we, the undersigned, do hereby certify and declare before all men, that we have full confidence in what is herein stated, and that the word thereof has been written by and through the influence of that same Power divine, and holy Spirit of eternal truth and revelation, which caused the Prophets of old, and the Apostles of Jesus Christ to write the sacred pages of that holy Book, (the Bible,) so universally acknowledged by the enlightened nations of the earth, to be the true and holy word of God.

And we furthermore declare, that we have not only been eye and ear witnesses of the out-pourings of the holy spirit of God, by gifts of divine inspiration and revelation in this our day; but we have been active subjects of this holy work and power, and have felt, existing in our souls, the same spirit and infusion of divine power which has caused us to move in obedience

to, and in communion with the saints and Angels of God, in testifying and bearing witness to his holy words of truth and righteousness.

And we hesitate not to say, that we have an internal evidence of the gift of divine revelation, and of the reality of this holy influence existing in the soul, and many times manifested by operating upon the mortal body, that it is of God, and originated from no other source whatever. And we would as soon doubt our natural existence, as to doubt, or in any wise disbelieve the gift of divine revelation, now existing in the true Church of Christ.

We therefore solemnly and conscientiously testify and declare, whatever may be the consequences, that we have full faith in the word recorded in the foregoing pages of this holy Book, and do hereby cheerfully and voluntarily subscribe our names as instruments in the holy work of God, in this day of Christ's Second Coming.

May 4, 1843.

SUSAN H. WHITCHER.

ELMIRA ALLARD.

LYDIA M. CHASE.

PHEBE ATWOOD.

DOROTHY ANN DURGIN.

ROSELINDA ALLARD.

TESTIMONY OF SETH Y. WELLS.

The work of Eternal Power and Wisdom is incomprehensible to man; it is indeed far above all mortal commendation. But if the testimony of mortal man can be of any avail, in calling the serious and solemn attention of his fellow mortals to the sacred and holy word of the Almighty Creator of Heaven and earth, for their own salvation, then it is obviously his duty to give it, if in his power.

As mortal witnesses may indeed have some weight on the minds of their fellow mortals, I feel perfectly willing to cast in my mite for that purpose, and consider it my duty and privilege to extend the testimony of my faith and confidence in the work of God, as far as lies in my power; and I trust that this my testimony will not be entirely useless to the readers of this Sacred Book, and doubt not those of my former acquaintance will appreciate it according to its merits.

Having carefully examined this work in the manuscript of the inspired writer, I am fully and firmly convinced that the work is of God, that it is a visible display of his infinite mercy and goodness to man; and believing it will be under his Divine blessing and protection, and trusting to the guidance of his Holy Spirit, I will give such testimony as I can maintain in life and in death, and such as I can willingly meet at the bar of God in the eternal world.

I am now nearly seventy six years of age, and it is almost forty five years since I embraced this blessed gospel of Christ's second appearing, which was about eighteen years after its promulgation in America, in the year seventeen hundred and eighty. About ten years previous to my coming into this Society, I was connected with various literary institutions, and for a

number of years was employed in teaching a public school. My employment in the Society now is, and for many years has been in the capacity of Secretary and Clerk. In this capacity I consider it my duty and privilege to employ my faculties for the benefit of the Society, and for the promotion of God's holy work; and in this I feel myself under his divine blessing.

My long privilege and extensive acquaintance with the people in the various branches of this communion, have given me sufficient opportunities of acquiring a full knowledge of the principles and practice of the Society in all its departments, both spiritual and temporal. And I can truly say with all confidence, that for strict morality, practical piety, and true godliness, there is not another such community of Christians existing on earth.

During the last five years, there has been the greatest work of God wrought among the inhabitants of all the Societies in this communion, both in the eastern and western states, that was ever wrought on earth since the fall of man. These assertions may appear doubtful to some, and probably incredible to many; but they are true, and will yet be confirmed to millions.

The wonderful work of God which took place in the days of the Apostles, when the Holy Spirit descended from Heaven upon the assembly of christian Believers, at the day of Pentecost, has ever been considered as a marvelous display of divine power, which then excited the astonishment of those who were eye and ear witnesses of the remarkable events of that day. And these events are still considered by the common professors of christianity, as the greatest manifestation of spiritual power that has ever taken place since that memorable period.

But let it be considered, that the work of God is an increasing work; and although a long night of darkness succeeded the falling away of the primitive Church, which overshadowed the natural world for many ages; yet in the spiritual world, where the spirits of darkness could not prevail, the work of God has not been stationary, but has been constantly increasing, from one degree to another, even from the beginning; and ever will continue to increase, through the endless ages of eternity.

Therefore, every new dispensation of the grace of God, must and does exceed the preceding. The apostolic gifts, and the work of that day, exceeded the dispensation of Moses, with all its legal restrictions and ceremonies of types and shadows; though not altogether so obvious to the natural senses of fallen man. So does the work of God in this day, and under the present dispensation of the gospel of Christ's second appearing, far exceed the apostolic dispensation, though unseen by, and unknown to a lost and unbelieving world.

However doubtful this may appear to many; yet those who are in the work, and see and feel its effects, can no more doubt it than they can doubt that the light of the sun far out-shines that of the moon.

Some will probably be ready to impute our strong language and confident assertions to enthusiasm. But the true followers of Christ are no enthusiasts; they are not exalted in imagination, and raised in spirit, as on eagles' wings, to the third Heavens, fancying themselves superior to the rest of their fellow mortals; but far from it. Indeed they consider themselves no better

by nature than the rest of mankind. All that distinguishes them from others, is what the gospel of Christ has done for them, in consequence of their faithful obedience to it.

Therefore they are not high-minded nor self-exalted ; but a calm, considerate and steady people, clothed in the spirit of meekness and lowliness of heart, and feel their daily dependence on the condescending mercy and goodness of their Heavenly Father, for their protection against evil, and for their blessing and prosperity in the gospel of their Lord and Savior. They feel themselves, in reality, but as little children in Christ ; learning of him the blessed way of salvation from a fallen, sinful nature ; and though poor in spirit, and despised by a vain, ungodly world, yet they are not of the world : for their Savior hath chosen them out of the world, and hath declared, saying, If ye were of the world, the world would love its own ; but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you.

But every faithful and honest hearted soul is truly of that class of Believers who have forsaken all for Christ's sake and the gospel's, and have, according to his promise, received a hundred fold of the blessings of this life ; and they have no doubt, if they continue faithful, that they shall receive eternal life in the world to come. Indeed the truly faithful, who have gained a fruitful travel in the gospel, daily feel the spirit of eternal life increasing and growing in their own souls, which feels infinitely more precious and important to them, than the momentary enjoyments of time.

The mighty manifestations of God to his chosen people, are truly wonderful, very wonderful ; far beyond any thing ever before revealed on earth. It has often seemed as though the Heavens and earth had come together, and that we were in reality, surrounded by the heavenly hosts ; yet those heavenly and divine manifestations, with which we have so often been favored, are not understood by the world of mankind ; nor can they understand them except by revelation from God, or faith in the testimony of his appointed agents.

The word of the Almighty, contained in the preceding pages, one would suppose, might carry conviction to every soul that reads it, that it is indeed the word of God, and not of man. Though the societies in the various branches of this communion, have been, from time to time, greatly favored with divine messages, for the benefit of the people ; yet this is the first which has been given, during the present season of inspired manifestations, with Divine authority to publish it to the world of mankind.

Many of the youth, both male and female, in all the societies of this communion, have been blessed with gifts of divine inspiration, as were the prophets of old. Indeed, they have often been inspired by the spirits of the ancient prophets, and by many other departed spirits, and also by the Angels of Heaven, to convey divine messages to the society, to families and individuals. And it is worthy of remark, that the principle instruments chosen by Divine Wisdom, to convey these sacred messages to their respective societies and families, were such as have been taken into the community in childhood, and are mostly classed among the youth, and have had nothing more than a common school education.

Even the inspired individual who wrote the preceding pages from the Almighty, as they were read to him by a holy Angel of the Lord, was taken

into the Society when a child under seven years of age, and has received but an ordinary education, from a common school in this Society; and though capable of committing his ideas to paper, he is not what is usually called a correct writer of the English language; and he knows no other.

Perhaps some may be ready to inquire, why such youthful ones were selected to receive these divine messages, and convey them to the Society, instead of the more aged and experienced members? To which I answer; Because God, in his infinite wisdom, chose such as were young and inexperienced, whose honesty and integrity would be less liable to the suspicion of fraud, by an unbelieving world, than those more advanced in years, that his Almighty power and wisdom might be more clearly manifested, and show with greater certainty, that it was, in truth, the work of God, and not of man.

It is well known throughout all the societies in this communion, both in the eastern and western states of the American Union, that though many of these youthful instruments of divine inspiration were, in many instances, personally unknown to each other; yet their inspired communications, in their nature and spirit, are found to be in perfect accordance, one with another, and with the doctrines of the gospel taught by our heavenly Parents, and practiced throughout this communion. Even the same sacred truths, in substance, have, in some instances, been communicated at the same time by different individuals, entirely unknown to each other; and no possible chance, at the time, for any correspondence between them.

When these things are known and considered, I feel confident that no candid person, who is desirous to know the truth, could witness these circumstances, and hear these communications from the mouths of the youthful speakers, without readily admitting that the work is of God, and that their words are the words of divine inspiration; and surely none but obstinate unbelievers and determined infidels would attempt to controvert it.

As the word of the Lord God of Heaven and earth contained in the preceding pages, speaks for itself, and is confirmed by so many inspired and faithful witnesses, and by such angelic and divine testimonies from Heaven, I will merely add, that I have not the least shadow of a doubt, that this word is in reality what it purports to be, "*A Holy, Divine and Sacred Roll and Book,*" emanating from the ALMIGHTY CREATOR OF ALL.

So testifies

New Lebanon, N. Y. May 15, 1843.

SETH Y. WELLS.

TESTIMONY OF BENJAMIN SETH YOUNGS.

For the sake of brevity, and in consideration of the very marvelous display of the mercy and goodness of the Almighty, of late, and now made known to mortals, by the tongue and pen of his holy Angels; I must pass over many of the peculiar incidents of my youthful days; my early convictions for sin, and my struggles to know and to find the mercy and favor of my God; and endeavor to make my words few, and acceptable.

I was born in Schenectady, state of New York, September seventeenth, seventeen hundred and seventy four. My father, Seth Youngs, came from Windsor, Connecticut; was a member of the Presbyterian Church in Schenectady; and brought me up very strictly in that order, until I was about sixteen years of age.

In the spring of the year seventeen hundred and ninety one, a religious movement having taken place in Johnstown among the Methodists, my father joined that Society, and immediately removed there with his family. These movements affected me nothing. But, frequently attending their meetings, and seriously reflecting on the discourses, my early convictions returned upon me; and on the eleventh of September, the same year, I also became a member, and with full purpose of heart, set out to seek and serve the Lord.

For the space of about two years, I did earnestly beseech the God of Heaven, that I might be saved from sin. It was not from any open or out-breaking sin or sins, that I sought deliverance; from these, my education, and the moral sense of the duty I owed to myself and to my fellow mortals, preserved me. It was from the nature of sin, that I prayed and struggled to find redemption.

It was from the secret, deceitful and base desires, from the sordid, filthy, soul-darkening, and soul-debasing passions of a fallen and fleshly nature, that I prayed to God for salvation. But this salvation I found not! And I found by search, and by reflecting on the lives of all the ordained ministers, pastors and preachers, and all their churches, of every class and denomination professing christianity, within my knowledge, that they possessed it not!

Among all these, "A glorious Church," (such as the true Church of Christ is, and should be,) A Church "not having spot or wrinkle, or any such thing; holy and without blemish," I found not; it existed not! Eph. v, 27.

Many were the times and seasons in which I sought seclusion from the sight and hearing of mortals, in order that I might humble myself before God, pour out the sorrows of my soul before Him, and implore his mercy and his favor. Many are the solitary places, to which the holy Angels can witness, where I have poured out the feelings and desires of my hungry and afflicted soul, in tears, and in earnest prayer, in cries and supplications, on my face, and on my bended knees before God, that He would show me the way of salvation,—the salvation dwelling in his Zion, in his holy Church, in his saints.

And, in my prayers and supplications, many solemn promises did I make unto the Lord God, my Creator, that if in his mercy and goodness, He would condescend to show me his salvation, I would sacrifice my all and my life, at his holy will and pleasure; and that while I lived on earth, I would faithfully serve Him, and Him only.

This salvation, a salvation from all sin, the Lord in his infinite goodness did, in his own way and time, bestow upon me. His holy Church, his chosen and peculiar people, his Zion upon earth, I did find; and thus far, by his grace and holy favor, my promise I have kept.

I had often heard of a strange people at Niskeuna, (now Watervliet,) who professed to be Christians. The reports concerning them, were uniformly evil; and of all sects or denominations of professing christians, whom I knew, or of whom I had either read or heard, of these, through ignorance and the prejudices of a false education, I had formed the most unfavorable opinion.

But in consequence of the decline of our religion; or in other words, the decrease of unanimity, of brotherly love and charity, and the prevalence of self, and "worldly mindedness," together with my sad disappointment in not having found a pure and holy Church, as delineated in the sacred Book, I had resolved to quit all my connection and acquaintance, and to cross the wide ocean to Europe, and thence to Palestine.

But an over-ruling Providence prevented me. I had, from my earliest light and conviction, sought salvation, and the mercy and favor of my God. I had, from my earliest recollection, looked upon the sacred writings, the Bible, with the most profound veneration, which were my study and delight; and now, for the first time, were forcibly applied to my condition, and the state of things, the words of the Holy Savior, that, of his true followers, "All manner of evil should be spoken *falsely*, for his name's sake." These words wrought effectually on my mind; I soon resolved, and changed my self-projected course.

On the twenty third of November, seventeen hundred and ninety three, I visited those people, of whom "*all manner of evil*" was spoken. When entering on the premises of the people, I prayed earnestly, "O Lord, my God and my Creator! suffer me not to be deluded, suffer me not to be deceived! but into thy truth, O Lord, do thou guide me!"

I remained with them about three days; had free converse with some of the leading characters; also with some who came from England with Mother Ann, and with numbers of others, both male and female, all on the subject of the way and work of God. And although they brought to my view many new and strange ideas, I found nothing in reason to be contradicted.

On the Sabbath following, I attended their very still and solemn meeting. In their singular devotions and mode of worship, I *saw* nothing but solemnity, I *felt* nothing but the love and fear of God.

In this meeting, as I was a stranger, the emotions of my spirit were to me, at that time, unaccountable. Had those I beheld in their solemn devotions, and myself, been conceived in the womb of a holy mother, and nursed on the same lap, I could not have felt a purer love, nor a more sincere attachment, than I did to this people.

During my stay, I was fully convinced, that the foundation of their faith was more deeply laid, than their adversaries, or any of the denominations professing christianity knew, or were in the least apprised of. And I found, moreover, that all and singular, the evil reports circulated against this people, were, and are, utterly false, and without the least shadow of a foundation in truth.

The order and harmony, the industry, the neatness and cleanliness, their seclusion from the world, and its fading pleasures, their self-denying lives, their freedom in conversation, humility and childlike simplicity of manners,

their charity to the poor and needy, and to the widow and fatherless of this world ; their holy walk, and godly example ; the pence that reigned within their borders ; and above all, the visible *Seal*, or impress of Heaven, on their countenances.

"Ye shall know them by their fruits. A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. Therefore, by their fruits ye shall know them." It was not for me to doubt ; it was not for me to hesitate, what path to pursue. If there was a pure Church of Christ on earth in which he dwelt, if there were a people of God on earth, to whom He revealed his will, this was the Church, and these were the people.

With these plain and incontrovertible evidences, to my sight and understanding, and the indelible impressions stamped upon my mind, of their truth and reality, it will not appear strange, that I should become an advocate in this holy cause, and a witness of "That which mine ears have heard, that which mine eyes have looked upon, and that which my hands have handled, of the Word of life."

No sooner had I obeyed the heavenly calling, by honestly confessing every known sin and error of my life, one by one, before God and his witnesses, than I felt the effusions of the holy Spirit of peace, distilling into my soul like the refreshing dews of heaven ! By faithfulness, and strict obedience to the order and counsels of God, in my visible Lead, I became baptized with the "baptism of the Holy Spirit," and tasted of the "powers of the world to come :"

By which means, I was enabled to live free from all and every sin within my knowledge, to govern, control and subdue, all the impure and unruly passions of my evil nature, and to give up and forsake all, for Christ, and the kingdom of Heaven's sake. And I can and do testify, in humble gratitude to my Heavenly Father, the God of this my salvation, that I have received in full, the promise made by his beloved Son, (Matthew xix, 29,) in the kind and parental care, in the pure love and fraternal affection, and in the enjoyment of fathers and mothers, and brethren and sisters, "an hundred fold," with the full assurance of "everlasting life."

I have been a member of the United Society called "Believers" in the present appearing of Christ, for upwards of forty nine years. I have been, for longer and shorter periods of time, personally and intimately acquainted with all the United Societies in the United States, (except two in the state of Maine :) At New Lebanon, Watervliet and Groveland, in the state of New York ; at Hancock, Tyringham, Harvard and Shirley, in the state of Massachusetts ; at Enfield, in the state of Connecticut ; at Canterbury and Enfield, in the state of New Hampshire ; at Union Village, near Lebanon ; Watervliet, near Dayton ; North Union, near Cleaveland ; and White Water Village, in the state of Ohio ; at Pleasant Hill, on Shawnee Run, and South Union, (Jasper Valley,) in the state of Kentucky.

Of all these Societies, as one and the same "peculiar people," I can and do bear witness, in the holy fear of Him who knoweth and seeth all things, and who "searcheth the reins and hearts" of the children of men ; That they are the "Zion of God's likeness" on earth, the work of his own

Almighty hand ; and in this his Zion hath He placed his *fire and his furnace*, to try, to purify, and to cleanse his people from all sin and dross ; and hath also placed in them his holy *Tabernacle*, his *Mercy seat*, and his salvation for all men ; even his "salvation for all the ends of the earth." [Isa. xlvii, 13; lii, 10.]

Thus saith one who knows, one whose ears have heard, whose eyes have beheld and looked upon the marvelous work of God among his chosen people ; whose hands have handled of the Word of Life, and whose soul has been bathed in the river of life, and drank of its pure and living waters : Christ the Anointing, the Savior of men, has verily made his second appearing in the *woman Ann Lee*, whom God had before ordained and chosen to be the "Mother of the New Creation" and of the redemption of fallen man, according to the testimony of the holy Prophets, and of Christ the Savior, and his holy Apostles ; as the holy Scriptures bear record :

That through her by the holy anointing power of God, the Eternal Father, and Holy Eternal Mother Wisdom, the Eternal Two in One, after whose "image and likeness," man was at first created, hath Christ in this latter day and age, set up his "Everlasting kingdom of Righteousness" among men, and commenced his reign of "Peace upon earth."

This is She of whom the Holy Spirit by the holy Prophets hath spoken ; "This is the name wherewith *She* shall be called, "The Lord our Righteousness." [Jer. xxxiii, 16.] "I will make thy name to be remembered in all generations ; therefore shall the people praise thee forever." [Psa. xlv. 9-17.] "Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honor to him : for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready." [Rev. xix, 7-9.]

Now look at this, all ye who read and venerate the Holy Bible, and believe what is therein contained ; Reflect, and in the candor of your souls, consider well this testimony in all its bearings : Are not these the people that should "come and sing in the height of Zion, and *flow together* to the goodness of the Lord ?" [Jer. xxxi, 12.] Are not these the "Clouds of Heaven," in which the "Son of man," the *Christ* in whom ye believe, should come, and whom every eye should see ? [Mat. xxvi, 64. I. Thess. iii, 13; II. Thess. i, 10 ; Rev. i, 7.]

Look at this, all ye ministers, pastors, and teachers of the people ; consider your accountability to the God of Heaven ; and reflect well on the many earnest prayers and supplications you have offered up to Him, that "his kingdom might come ; and that his will might be done on earth, as it is done in Heaven." Remember also the Jews, who fully believed in the Messiah that was to come ; how that when he came, they denied the Holy One and the Just, killed the Prince of life, and crucified the Lord of glory. [Acts iii, 14, 15 ; I. Cor. ii, 8.]

Consider also the natural blindness of man, his hardness of heart, and his obstinacy and rebellion against the work of his God and Creator, in all ages ; lest, like unto the Jews, trouble come upon you, "because ye knew not the time of your visitation." [Luke xix, 44.]

In the year eighteen hundred and five, I was sent (on foot, with two others,) as a messenger to the western country ; particularly to the people of the Revival in Kentucky, and the adjacent states.

Among these we found the mighty operations of the spirit and power of God in preparing them for the gospel. I have seen the bodies of men and women, shaken as trees with a tempest; and others cast down prostrate to the earth, and lying sometimes for hours, cold and stiff, like corpses! and again reviving, and going forth in melodious songs and dances; with many other signs and wonderful operations of the spirit and power of God, in this preparatory work. In this country, the gospel was extensively preached, believed and received with joy, by such as were prepared.

After remaining in the western country for upwards of thirty years, during which time I was employed as a public writer and speaker, and as one of the leaders, I returned, with others of my brethren and sisters from the east, who had presided in different parts, until the Churches and Societies in that country were established.

Let it here be remembered, that no honest souls who ever believed and received this gospel, whether through written, printed, or verbal testimony, and lived in strict obedience to their faith, but they have received power over all sin, the mercy and favor of God, and his salvation: No honest and faithful soul has ever failed of this: And to this testimony, thousands now living in the enjoyment of this gospel, can bear witness.

It must not be understood from this testimony, or any part thereof, as in the least intimating that in the concerns and establishment of the Church of God and the Zion of his likeness upon earth, there is *no dross among the gold*; else would there be no necessity for the Almighty to place in it his "refining fire, and his purifying furnace;" else also, the parable of the Savior, of the "kingdom of heaven being like a net cast into the sea," would be of no meaning.

Passing over those transient beings, who seek after nothing but loaves and fishes; I have known many who had enjoyed great privileges, and for a season were prosperous, but who in the progress of the work, found the way too self-denying, and too narrow for all their inclinations, again turn to the "beggarly elements of this world, like the dog to his vomit, and like the sow that was washed to her wallowing in the mire."

I have known moreover, of such as were endowed with the gifts of God from on High, and had "tasted of the powers of the world to come; received the gifts of inspiration and prophecy, and through unfaithfulness to "fall away"!

And that this their falling away, came in consequence of the cross, the purity and innocence; the truth, faithfulness and uprightness, which God required at their hands, and to which they were unwilling to submit; And hence "They went out from us, and made it manifest that they were not of us". [1. John ii, 19.]

After this concession, in favor of the efficacy, purity and stability, of the work of God in this latter day, suffice it to know, that the "*Holy City*" which the Almighty by his holy Spirit in his beloved and faithful servant John, showed coming down from God out of Heaven, is now established and increasing on the earth; and that there can "in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie."

Within the seven last years, great and marvelous have been the displays and operations of the Spirit of God and his Almighty Power among his people; in signs and open visions, showing the various states and torments of the damned; as also, in miniature, the happified states and conditions of the blessed; in revelations and prophecies, relating to his wonderful works, both in the visible and invisible worlds, past, present and to come: as also great have been the operations of his All-searching Power, to prepare his people for the coming day.

Great and marvelous, beyond the power of mortal tongue to utter, or the pen of mortals to describe, have been the manifestations of the condescension, the mercy and goodness of the Almighty God and "*Father of All*," in preparing and raising up Prophets, and Prophetesses, "instruments of his own choosing," that through them, by the ministration of his holy Angels;—

By the ministration of the spirits of his "Anointed Ones" our heavenly Parents, and the spirits of his ancient Prophets and Saints, who surround his throne, and who once inhabited mortality, and had their dwellings and their occupations on the earth and among men:— I say;—

That *by* these, *through* the "Instruments of his own choosing," bath the Almighty God, and Father of all, in his marvelous condescension, his wisdom, his mercy and his goodness, seen fit to make known his holy will, his counsels and his laws; first, to all the inhabitants of his Zion; and from them, to all the nations and inhabitants of the earth; as this Sacred Roll and Book bears record.

Of these, the Instruments, through whom God had chosen to communicate his will to mortals, I feel it incumbent on me to bear testimony. From the first commencement of this mighty and wonderful work, as far as my knowledge of it has extended, I have been an eye and an ear witness to its humiliating power, when first operating upon those who were called upon to declare the words put into their mouths to speak, or were put into their hands to read, by the holy Angels, and other Messengers from on High, until the sacred injunction was cheerfully obeyed.

I have been a witness to many of the scenes of mortification, of sorrow, of humiliation and sufferings both of body and mind, through which they have had to pass, to prepare them for this, the most sacred of duties. I have seen their tears, have heard their groans and their cries, and their humble prayers to God, and their supplications to his people for their prayers, that they might be enabled to do his will, and perform the duties required at their hands.

And I do testify, from indisputable evidence, and with the most scrupulous regard to truth, that the messages and communications proceeding from their mouths, were not of mortal diction; but by the Divine agency they were uttered; and that they proceeded from the source of Eternal Truth; as their sacred writings also bear witness.

The foregoing Sacred Roll, I have heard read before a large assembly, by the chosen mortal Instrument that wrote it; the reading of which was attended with manifestations of power, and the Divine favor from on High. And from my experience in the work of God, and its searching operations

upon the heart, and by revelation and the inspirations of his holy Spirit ; I do bear witness, and testify, that the contents of this Sacred Roll and Book, came from, and are sent forth to mortals by, God the Father, the Creator of Heaven and earth :

That it is the greatest act of condescension, of mercy and loving kindness, the Almighty Eternal Father ever did bestow upon mortals, the work of his hands, since man was upon the earth ; to warn them of their danger, of his fast approaching judgments, and the calamities that must shortly befall them, for their sins and wickedness, and their rebellion against Him ; Thus explicitly to teach, instruct, and show them the way to find his holy favor and protection.

Will ye condescend to look at this, O ye Kings and Queens, ye Princes and Princesses, and all ye Rulers and Nobles of the earth ? Will ye look at this, the great condescension of the Almighty to man, the work of his hands, and the object of his care ? Consider well the words of God, your Heavenly Father, in this Sacred Roll and Book, now sent unto you in this your age and day of visitation.

Remember Nineveh, Tyre and Sidon ; Babylon and Jerusalem ; and the many opulent cities and powerful kingdoms of past ages, who had the counsels and heard the warning voice of the Almighty through his holy Prophets ; but they regarded not ; and what and where are they now ! Hearken therefore, unto the warning voice of God your Heavenly Father, which in mercy and loving kindness, He hath now sent to all the children of men, that they may find his favor and protection, lest like those who in past ages disregarded his holy word, "Your cities likewise become a desolation, and without inhabitant."

To conclude : That great and distressing calamities, by sea and land, by fire and flood, are fast approaching, and that the mighty Angels of the God of Heaven have already gone forth to execute his judgments in the earth, there is no doubt. And from what we have seen, heard and felt, of the very wonderful works of God among his people, within the few years past, we are compelled to accord with the language of the Holy Spirit, "Great and marvelous are thy works, Lord God Almighty ; just and true are thy ways thou King of saints. Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name ? for thy judgments are made manifest."

With pure and true regard for the peace, prosperity and happiness of my fellow mortals,

I am,

Watervliet N.Y. Aug. 28, 1843.

BENJAMIN SETH YOUNGS.

TESTIMONY OF WILLIAM P. WILLIAMS.

I was born in Pittsfield, Berkshire county, state of Massachusetts, April ninth, seventeen hundred and ninety one ; and united with the Society of Believers in Hancock, in the year eighteen hundred and seven ; and have, during thirty six years, practically proved the testimony of the gospel maintained in this Society, and have, during this time, found salvation and peace in

compliance therewith. Here I find the gospel of Christ's second appearing, which to my soul yields the peaceable fruits of righteousness, which are as "a well of water springing up unto everlasting life." Here I can commune with God, and unite with the angelic host, in praise to Him, for the power that saves me from sin and iniquity, while walking this vale below.

In the late manifestation of God, in which He has, in a peculiar and wonderful manner, wrought among his people, I have witnessed many sublime exhibitions of his mighty power. Sensible I am, that nothing less than such a power could have brought souls to see, sense and feel, what has been clearly realized by his people in this day. They have been brought to feel such nearness to God, and such humiliation of spirit, that they are induced to walk exceedingly careful in his holy fear.

I approve of the Sacred Roll and Book, which is sent forth to the nations of the earth, and I can say in the solemn fear of God, I have no reason to doubt its divine origin. My soul's desire and prayer to God is, that those who read may understand, and treat the word in such a manner, that they are willing to meet the reward of their doings at the bar of Almighty God.

Hancock, Mass.; September 20, 1843.

WILLIAM P. WILLIAMS.

TESTIMONY OF JOHN LYON.

Having been called in my youth by the blessed gospel of our Lord and Savior, Jesus Christ, manifested in his second appearing through the spirit of eternal truth, revealed in and through our blessed Mother Ann Lee, which call was to forsake sin; yea, that which is most highly esteemed by a lost and sinful world, and with which I unhesitatingly complied, I gave myself up to know the will of God and do it; made the holy Scriptures the book of my delight, searched them through and through without scepticism, infidelity, or desire to find something to feast a carnal mind, which resulted in the discovery of a harmonious connection of the events relating to the work of God with man; showing He had begun a work with him, and in due time would bring it to a close.

In this labor, I was often blessed of God with manifestations and revelations from Him, with various supernatural gifts of the spirit, such as were manifested in the primitive Church, in the days of Christ and the Apostles. Thus, I found the promise of the Holy Savior fully verified, viz: "If any man will do his will, He shall know of the doctrine, whether it be of God, or whether I speak of myself."

The question will then arise, How shall we know his will? I answer; To believe in the revelation of God, and to practice the same as He has made it known, through inspiration in his faithful servants, from the beginning; and will continue to do, until He makes a final close of his work with the human race, notwithstanding the erroneous doctrine so strongly maintained in the senses of mankind, that the day of miracles is past, which supersedes the necessity, or destroys a faith and confidence in looking for any revelation

or inspiration from God in our day ; notwithstanding it has been carried to such length, that many look upon any thing asserted as a revelation from God to his chosen witnesses, who deny themselves daily to do his holy will, as blasphemy.

How shocking the delusion, how thick the darkness which has been spread over this sinful and benighted world ! I have often been told, even by those who profess to be a light to the blind, that there are no such things in this day as miracles, inspiration or supernatural communication from God to man ; that it ceased with the apostolic age.

O how dark and blind ! Are we to be made to believe, that about the time John wrote his revelation, God was deprived of his attributes of power and wisdom, and became so imbecile, that He could not reveal or make known his will to his faithful witnesses, who lived up to the best light they had, from that day to this ; although the light and power of Christ was not known on the earth during the reign of antichrist, being twelve hundred and sixty years.

Again : if there has been no revelation or inspiration since the apostolic age, where shall we find the origin of this wonderful doctrine ? from whence did it come ? It is certain, it cannot be derived from the holy Scriptures, (the former revelation,) with any propriety. Then we must look for it from another source.

If there has been no revelation by inspiration from God to man, since the days of the Apostles, we must conclude this soul-darkening doctrine is the progeny of Antichrist, brought forth from the prolific womb of the mother of harlots, with all the rest of her abominations.

If any think they can support this doctrine from the Apostle's words, (1. Cor. xiii, 8 ;) "*Charity never faileth ; but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail ; whether there be tongues, they shall cease ; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away,*" let them look into ecclesiastical history, and they will learn the reason why the apostolic gifts ceased.

There they will find, as soon as God raised up a witness or Prophet, to Himself, inspired with his word and power, against the abominations of this mother of harlots, sometimes called the Church, then the fury of the scarlet colored beast was raised against such inspired instrument, until he was extirpated from the earth.

But *charity never faileth* ; because those souls who had it in possession, were out of their reach ; for they could only kill the bodies, who were made the instruments of his word and power, but could not touch the soul, where faith, hope and charity had their residence.

If any still think the day of revelation is past, let them declare to the world what it was the seven thunders uttered, if they can. If not, let them consider the declaration of the Angel to Christ's servant, John : "*In the days of the voice of the seventh Angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to the prophets.*" [Rev. x, 7.]

Thus all may see, there remained a mystery to be revealed and finished,

when the time should come for the seventh Angel to sound; and although a mystery, yet we have a clue to the work that should be ushered in at the sounding of the Angel. [Rev. xi, 18.] "And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come, and the time of the dead, that they should be judged, and that thou shouldest give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and to them that fear thy name, small and great; and shouldest destroy them which destroy the earth."

Now the nations of the earth have the privilege of hearing the seventh trumpet. The call of the Almighty Jehovah has gone forth in mercy and loving kindness, to the children of men, giving them opportunity and time for repentance, by humbling themselves before Him, and forsaking their filthy abominations; for who is it that destroys the earth, but such as fill it with corruption and violence, like the antedelvians in the days of Noah?

And now let all nations, kindreds, tongues and people to whom these sacred warnings shall come, consider that the end of all flesh came before God in the days of Noah; at which time Almighty Power and Truth declared; "My spirit shall not always strive with man."

Therefore, let every soul understand that the seventh trumpet is the last call to the children of men; and that all souls have the privilege of forsaking their filthy abominations, while the mercy of God is held out to them; and thus receive the reward of those who fear his name, and walk humbly before Him; or if they choose, rebel against his warning voice, and remain in their pollutions, and receive a stroke in vengeance from his Almighty arm, which is now stretched out to decide his controversy with all flesh.

And now, as one that has obtained the mercy of God, through confessing and forsaking all sin, and yielding myself in obedience to the revelation of God in this present dispensation of his grace to a lost world, I can freely testify to all the inhabitants of the earth, to whom the Sacred Roll and Book is directed, that I do fully and conscientiously believe that the word of the Proclamation and Roll, contained in said Book, is the revelation of God, and given by his Almighty Power and Wisdom, by inspiration.

And furthermore, that I do positively know that the laws, requirements and sentiments therein contained, are perfectly consistent with every declaration of his will to man; and also with his attributes of justice, mercy and truth; and is the voice of the Arch-angel, with the last trumpet to the nations of the earth; and also the time for the full manifestation of what was sounded when the seven thunders uttered their voices, which was sealed up until the fullness of time should come, when it would be revealed by the sounding of the mighty Angel, with the great and last trump.

I wish to be understood, that I am far from thinking that by writing the above, I am making eternal truth more permanent; as I conceive that no effort of mortals can add or diminish its authority.

But having had a long experience in the work of the present dispensation, and being somewhat extensively known, or that my name has had much circulation, I thought it might perhaps be the means of calling the attention of some who have known my long experience, to pause long enough to turn their attention to the sacred volume sent forth to the nations of the earth,

and cause them to peruse and ponder upon the sacred truths contained therein ; it being more than forty five years, since I first heard the voice of the Arch-angel, with the great and last trumpet, which then shook the earth or elements of nature in which my soul was enveloped ;

And from that time, I have had no hesitation but that God had begun his final work of visitation with man ; and would carry it on, until He had made a decisive work with the children of men.

Although I am but as a speck or a mote, in the scale of created beings ; yet, whatever I am as an intelligent being, though never so small, it is my duty to be a co-worker with God, so long as I have given myself up to do his will. And as He has arisen to shake the heavens and the earth according to his promise, then I must work with Him and shake.

So whoever is found on his side, must humble themselves and be co-workers with Him, to shake out sin and pollution from their own souls, and thereby prepare themselves to be true inhabitants of the Holy City.

This is the true desire of one who is no better by nature, than the rest of his fellow beings.

Enfield, N. H. July 17, 1843.

JOHN LYON.

TESTIMONY OF ELISHA POTE.

To all unto whom these pages may come :

The undersigned is one who has had personal knowledge of the wonderful displays of the gifts and power of God, which have attended the present testimony of Christ's second appearing, from the time it was first declared in this land by God's chosen witnesses, who were commissioned from Heaven to do that work, and who spake as they were moved upon by the Holy Spirit, viz ; by divine inspiration, unto the present day.

I was born in Gorham, county of Cumberland and state of Maine, July twenty fifth, seventeen hundred and sixty four ; and connected myself with this Society at the age of twenty years.

I have been acquainted with the gifts and operations of divine power which have attended the present work of God from the beginning, or for sixty years past ; therefore, I can testify to what I have seen, heard and felt.

I have learned this one important lesson ; not to have my faith stand in the wisdom of this world, nor in great natural gifts or talents ; for the Lord hath said, I will confound the wisdom of the wise, and bring to nought the understanding of the prudent. Do all believe this ? Whether they do or not, it remains an unalterable truth, which all will have to learn, before they can enter into the kingdom of Heaven. Their faith must center to, and stand in the revelation and power of God, and not in the wisdom of this world, which cometh to nought.

There is nothing which can be said or written on this subject, which will add weight of evidence, as it respects divine revelation ; for this is immutable and unchangeable, and carries its own evidence ; but blind mortals will

shut their eyes and harden their hearts, against light, and their own conviction, until desolation overtakes them.

I feel to warn all, in the spirit of love and charity, not to slight or turn a deaf ear to the solemn warnings which are now sent forth into the world, by the great Jehovah, the righteous Judge of both quick and dead, whose judgments are according to truth and justice.

View the present state of what is called the christian world ; and what do we find ? Contention, strife, divisions and subdivisions, party against party, so that poor distressed souls hardly know where to find a resting place. Behold the abominations which are committed, and then cloaked under the mask of christianity ! These things are plainly described by the testimony of eternal truth, now sent forth from the throne of God through his Angels, and given to instruments of mortal clay, as a medium through which the mind and purpose of God are made known to the nations of the earth.

I would ask, Is there any thing between the lids of this Book, now sent forth to all nations ; can you find a phrase or sentence, which is not according to truth, or which does not correspond with the revelation of God to man ? Then let all hearken to it and tremble, and pray that they may be able to enter immediately into the obedience of its sacred requirements, that they may escape the judgments which are soon to fall upon the wicked.

For "it will surely come, it will not tarry." The Lord hath spoken, and it will come to pass ; though the old heavens and earth may pass away, not one jot or tittle of the word of our God will fail.

Think not that the present warning, which is now sent abroad, is the production of a wild fanaticism, or a cunningly devised fable, or any thing short of the special command of the God of Heaven, sent forth by a heavenly Messenger, and communicated to a dying world, through the medium of earthen vessels.

What think ye ? Do you believe that messengers were sent to declare the word of the Lord to the Prophets ; and they sent to the people ? O yea, some will say ; we fully believe that. Has God altered ? or has the order of his communication changed ? I say, nay ; but the spirit of divine inspiration has been withdrawn from those corrupt churches who name the name of Christ, and do not depart from iniquity, whose sins have separated them from their God.

The time has now come, for the fulfillment of the promises of God, which have been predicted by the Patriarchs and Prophets, from the early ages of the world, respecting the Church of the latter day. This Church, whose foundation is laid in the revelation of God, and has ever been supported by the same, independent of worldly wisdom, or earthly power, is now established on earth ; and the gifts of the primitive Church are restored, according to promise.

It is through the medium of this Church thus established, that the proclaiming Angel has sent forth this declaration to all the inhabitants of earth ; and in the language of the Prophet I would say, O ! earth, earth ! hear the word of the Lord ; for He has a controversy with the inhabitants of the

whole earth, for they are sunken in their abominations, and polluted in their sins, and the day of retribution draweth nigh.

There is a warning voice gone forth from Heaven, and I feel bold to declare unto all, what the effect will be, (though I do not expect to live to see it;) that, so far as the declarations of the proclaiming Angel are promulgated and made known to mankind, so far they will become accountable; for all who slight the call of God to them, and willfully reject these sacred requirements, the judgments herein threatened will surely fall upon them, and they cannot escape; but on the other hand, all who humble themselves and accept of the merciful terms herein offered, will find peace and protection; and God will hide them in his pavilion, while his judgments fall with pain upon the wicked.

My fellow mortals, the way to find the protection and favor of God, is made plain and easy; and what can be more reasonable? I exhort all to leave their sins, by repentance, and their iniquities, by turning to God.

Having had a long experience in this self-denying way, and being somewhat extensively known as a public speaker and elder in the United Society for many years of my life, I leave this as my closing testimony, for the benefit of mankind; and do conscientiously and cheerfully recommend this, the way of life and salvation, to all who seek to know and serve the Lord.

Alfred, Maine; July 22, 1843.

ELISHA POTR.

TESTIMONY OF DANIEL MOSELEY AND OTHERS.

Perhaps it may be some satisfaction to many who may read the foregoing sacred pages, to hear the opinion or testimony of some concerning the same who are far advanced in life; and who have been eye and ear witnesses of the increasing work of God among his people, in this day of Christ's second appearing, for nearly sixty years; as well as of the late and special outpouring of God's spirit and power in the different branches or societies of this community, throughout the United States.

We say, among his people, without arrogance or boasting, and without the least disparagement to others; for the Lord never displayed and continued such divine and marvelous gifts among a people whom He did not own and bless; even the same gifts which existed in the apostolic church; including visions, revelations, divers kinds of tongues, and the gift of prophecy.

But these gifts cannot be truly exercised only by the direction of that Power who gave them; mortal man is only an organ or instrument through which the Divine Spirit operates.

It is readily admitted that the credulity of mankind, in ancient and modern

times, has often been imposed upon by false pretenders to divine revelation; insomuch that many have stopped their ears, and shut their eyes against every thing that bears the name of divine inspiration. But all this does not by any means, prove that divine inspiration or revelation does not in truth and reality exist; but on the contrary, it proves that there is a substantial reality in both; for there cannot be a counterfeit without a genuine original pattern of the same name. There cannot be a counterfeit coin or bank bill, without the existence of a genuine original character bearing the same name and description; the imitation of which is the object of the counterfeiter. But as there is evidence accompanying each of these, sufficient, under a watchful and discerning eye, to show the difference between the true and false, so there is in relation to true and counterfeit inspiration or revelation.

It would be blasphemy in a high degree, as well as the height of folly and presumption, for any mortal of common reason, to attempt to make, or publish a sacred proclamation to all the world, in the name and authority of the Almighty Creator, unless he was conscious, beyond all doubt, that he was authorized or commanded so to do by that *Divine Authority*. And that the foregoing Sacred Roll and Book, have been authorized and written by divine inspiration, we are confident beyond all doubt; whereas we have had, and still have, abundance of evidence to establish the truth of it.

It has been our serious impression, for some years past, that God would, ere long, visit the children of men in a manner more extraordinary than He had done for many ages: and this impression has been corroborated from time to time, and finally confirmed by that spirit of prophecy which has already, in many instances, proved itself to be from the *God of Truth*.

Many events known to this community, having recently been foretold by the spirit of prophecy, have already taken place; all concurring to prove that God is about "to do his work, his strange work, and bring to pass his act, his strange act," among the nations of the earth. Some of these prophecies, alluding to the same event, have been proclaimed through various individuals, remotely situated from each other, and without any previous correspondence whatever; yet with that similarity of expression and other circumstances which could only proceed from the light of eternal truth.

And we have no more reason to doubt the fulfillment of what now stands predicted in the aforesaid Sacred Roll and Book, than we have of that which has already taken place.

Finally, from what we have seen, heard and felt of the marvelous operations of the spirit of God in this community, for six years past, we as fully believe the contents of the preceding Sacred Roll to have emanated from Almighty Power and Wisdom, and that the same were communicated to the writer by divine inspiration, as therein stated, as we believe that God spake to the people in ages past, by Moses and the Prophets; or that He wrought miracles by Christ and his Apostles: Or as fully as we believe any part of that sacred volume, denominated *The Scriptures of truth*.

Indeed, the evidence in the present display of God's power is more clear

and striking to us, than that in former dispensations, because it is more immediate and impressive: and as such, we feel in duty bound to treat and sustain it with reverence and godly fear.

Should any suppose the preceding pages exceptionable, because they are not written agreeably to the popular style and refinement of the present age, let them consider that, in this respect, they bear the greater analogy to the sacred Scriptures; and also to all divine proclamations in every age; and that God never was, and we have no reason to believe He ever will be dependent on mortals, for language to communicate his requirements to man.

But the foregoing divine Message is written in plain, simple, unaffected language, (though solemn and weighty,) adapted to every capacity of common understanding. And however incredulous, or indifferent many may be respecting this solemn Proclamation, or whatever may be their treatment of the same, this cannot invalidate the purpose of God, nor weaken our confidence in his word; we confidently believe it will be verified; and that it will finally effect that for which it was designed by the hand of Almighty Power.

It is the prevailing belief with many in this, and perhaps other countries, that the Second Advent, or day of judgment is near at hand; and so it is. That event has already commenced, although, as yet, out of their sight: but every eye will yet see it. Therefore these impressions are, no doubt, correct, emanating from an invisible reality; and go far to confirm the truth of what was said to the prophet Daniel concerning the near approach of that day; That many should run to and fro, and that knowledge should be increased.

But some have run before their tidings were ready: they have undertaken to limit the time, and prescribe the manner in which this great work is to take place, by calculating the prophecies relating to that event, according to their own natural wisdom; but they have been hitherto, and will forever be disappointed in all their human plans. They have mistaken both the time of its commencement, and the manner of its operations. They have greatly transcended the limits of man, by limiting the times and seasons which God hath reserved in his own power until the event should declare it.

And although that day has already commenced, having been declared by the event; yet it has come as a thief in the night, and "as a snare upon all them that dwell upon the face of the whole earth," according to the testimony of eternal truth. But "every eye shall see him;" (in the clouds of his witness;) for God is about to "destroy the face of the covering cast over all people, and the vail that is spread over all nations."

Thus having been members of this community for about sixty years, we have given a brief sketch of what we have experienced in that work of God which was promised to take place in the latter day; and especially of the late and universal out-pouring of God's spirit among his chosen people. We have ever found this work replete with all the promises of God to his Church in the latter day. It is that gospel which is the power of God to salvation in the present tense.

And being now far advanced in life, it would not be reasonable to suppose

that we should have any selfish or improper motives, with a view to excite a false impression in the minds of our fellow mortals : there is nothing more foreign from our intention ; but out of love and good will to all mankind, we leave this testimony as a conscientious seal of that *sacred truth*, by which we are willing to be judged at the final bar of *Eternal Justice*.

September, 1843.

<i>New Lebanon, N. Y.</i>	DANIEL MOSELEY, <i>aged eighty three years ; embraced the testimony sixty three years since.</i>
" " "	JETHRO TURNER, <i>aged seventy nine years ; embraced the testimony sixty three years since.</i>
" " "	STEPHEN MUNSON, <i>aged seventy seven years ; embraced the testimony sixty one years since.</i>
" " "	AMOS STOWERS, <i>aged seventy eight years ; embraced the testimony sixty three years since.</i>
<i>Hancock, Mass.</i>	COMSTOCK BETTS, <i>aged eighty years ; embraced the testimony sixty years since.</i>
" "	WILLIAM DEMING, <i>aged sixty four years ; embraced the testimony in childhood.</i>
<i>Canterbury, N. H.</i>	FRANCIS WINKLEY, <i>aged eighty five years ; embraced the testimony fifty eight years since.</i>
" "	MICAJAH TUCKER, <i>aged seventy nine years ; embraced the testimony fifty nine years since.</i>
" "	JOHN WHITCHER, <i>aged sixty four years ; embraced the testimony in childhood.</i>
<i>Enfield, N. H.</i>	JOHN BECK, <i>aged seventy years ; embraced the testimony sixty years since.</i>
" "	ABRAHAM BLODGET, <i>aged seventy two years ; embraced the testimony sixty two years since.</i>

WITNESSES OF THE WORK OF GOD IN ALL AGES OF
THE WORLD; AND TESTIMONY OF THE ETERNAL
TWO IN ONE, TO THE ORDER OF THEIR
ANOINTING ON EARTH.

REVEALED AT NEW LEBANON, N. Y. FEBRUARY 17, 1843.

PART I.

1. Listen O ye Heavens, and keep silent all ye powers of earth, for that I AM, who have manifested myself in part to the creatures of my creation, both in Heaven and on earth, will now declare again, through the medium of my ever true and faithful witness, (Eternal Wisdom,) truths, concerning my work with the creatures of my kingdoms in Heaven and on earth, that bear testimony to my unerring mercy and justice which I have dealt out without measure unto them, ever since them I created. '

2. Thus saith the faithful Mother Wisdom, the Eternal Mother of my Anointed, in Heaven and on earth, to the children of my kingdom established on earth; listen unto her voice.

3. I AM, THE ETERNAL, is a God of perfect order: harmony marks his way, in order and harmony did He create the Heavens and the earth, in order and harmony did He place all the powers therein; In subjection to his eternal and unchangeable laws of order and harmony, did He form the creatures thereof, and place them in order therein.

4. And this order, He has manifested in all his works to the creatures of his creation, so far as was necessary to hold them in that order wherein they were placed, so long as they walked in obedience thereto.

5. And He has now sent Me, Wisdom, to witness thereto, and declare again the order of his manifestation to his creatures, both in Heaven and on the earth; therefore hearken unto Me.

6. The witnesses of the order of God throughout, remain to be seen by his creatures. When He said, Let there be light, I was with Him, and light was created; the witness whereof is manifest

unto this day. And that at no period the witness should be invisible, the moon He also created to rule the night, and to declare that his justice remains unmoved.

7. When He gave the earth, the seas and the heavens, with the orbs that roll therein their bounds, I was there, and saw all that was done; and the witness thereof remaineth unto this day.

8. When He formed the creatures with his word, and placed them upon his creation, gave them their ranks of superiority and power, and their laws for action, which are unchangeable, I was there, and witnessed that all was good, and subject to his unchangeable law; the witness whereof yet remaineth, and will remain to the end of time.

9. When He formed man, his noblest creature, in the image of Himself, and placed him at the head of his creation, to lead and direct the creatures thereof in obedience to his will, I was there, and saw all that was done; in witness whereof, his creature man yet remaineth.

10. When He gave unto man his laws, and the limits of his power, when He made known to him his will and pleasure; when He showed unto him his work, and the blessings he should enjoy by faithfully performing the same; when He showed unto him the way of life and happiness, and the fruit of the tree of life of which he might eat, I was there and saw all that was done; the witness whereof I have come to declare.

11. When He told him that if he ate of the fruit of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, he should surely die, I was there and witnessed to the truth of the same; and the witness thereof is manifested to this day, in every thing that He has created.

12. Death was his portion, for disobedience; and in death doth he yet remain; judgment is written on his brow, and stamped on the soles of his feet; the witness whereof remaineth and declareth the truth thereof.

13. And with his feet, did God's creature man walk in forbidden paths; with his hands did he handle unclean things; with his tongue did he curse his Maker and take his name in vain; with his heart did he mock his God, and the judgments pronounced upon him by his God.

14. Yea, and the whole desire of his heart was evil; therefore, it repented God that He had made him; and He promised to de-

stroy him from the face of the earth. And when He did all this, I, Mother Wisdom, was there; and pronounced it agreeable to his unalterable decree of justice.

15. Again, when He had left a chosen seed to re-people the earth, and gave them their laws and ordinances, and promised unto them that He never would again drown the earth with water, I was there. And when He set his bow in the cloud as a token of the same, I saw it, and We pronounced it good; the witness whereof yet remaineth in the heavens.

16. When in peace He promised a blessing to the chosen few He had saved from the ravages of his destruction, giving unto them his laws, to multiply and replenish the earth, I was there, and bore witness that all was agreeable to his unalterable law of justice; and the multitude of people, which now inhabit the earth, are a witness of this unto this day.

17. When men began again to do wickedly, and forget the Lord their God, and bow down themselves to idols, He then destroyed their cities with fire, and sank them into the bowels of the earth, and covered them with stagnant waters; the witness whereof remaineth unto this day, as a memorial against them.

18. When they began to war and fight, and destroy each other, and to trust in their own arms for strength, then did He select a chosen people, to rule among the nations; and endowed them with his power, which He allowed them to use after the manner of men, to fight and destroy the kingdoms of the earth, which were wicked, and again to set up his standard upon earth.

19. Yea, He resolved to meet them in their own path, and there execute his laws of justice; and He gave unto them his laws and his statutes, which He had designed for his creature man; and they did, in reality, meet man in his own paths; for these laws were, An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth: Whosoever sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed. And the destruction of the human family which has been upon the earth, the desolated kingdoms and wide wastes, remain as a witness of the truth of this, unto this day.

20. When He promised, in the seed of Abraham the nations of the earth should be blessed, I was there, and saw that it was agreeable to his attribute of mercy. The witness of this, his most holy promise, has been declared, is now declaring; and the work which will be performed by his **TWO ANOINTED ONES, CHRIST AND**

MOTHER ANN, will yet continue to declare and witness to its truth.

21. When his chosen people began to forget their God, and to follow their own lusts, He warned them by the mouths of his holy Prophets, to repent and turn to Him, but they refused ; In consequence whereof, through the mouths of his holy Prophets, He did pronounce the destruction of their place and nation, and to scatter them to the four quarters of the earth ; the scattered remnant of which, remaineth as a witness of the same unto this day.

22. When again through the mouths of his holy Prophets, He promised unto them a Savior, who should set up his kingdom on earth, and restore again peace to his creature man, I was there, and saw that it was agreeable to his attributes of mercy and truth.

23. And the witness of his goodness, in sending his only begotten Son, to save his people from their sins, and restore to them the blessings of his protection, was manifested by the mighty miracles which he wrought, and the good deeds which he did to the fallen race of mankind, who had lost the protection of their God, and been left to destroy each other ; in which manner of going, they must inevitably have been left to destroy themselves, together with their possessions.

24. But the precepts of his beloved Son, his only begotten, and his word to the nations of the earth were, Peace on earth, good will to man. As a witness of the reality of this Jesus being the Son of God, his life and death bear record.

25. For God has declared, and borne witness, by all created things, that his law is order, and his kingdom is peace ; That the Heavens, wherein is his throne, should be peace ; and that the earth, which is his footstool, should not be noise and tumult ; but that all should harmonize one with the other.

26. And his beloved Son declared that peace was his mission, peace was the name of his kingdom ; and, as there was nought in the world but wars and tumults, he boldly declared unto them, that his kingdom was not of this world, else would his servants fight ; That the world must come to an end ; that the inhabitants thereof must be regenerated and born anew, or never see their God in peace.

27. The witness of this testimony, I, Wisdom, do declare unto you, is manifested in the sacred record of the word of God, which I have caused to be preserved by the order of my providence, for the conviction of the human race.

28. Though by some, this Holy Book has been set at nought and

derided, declared to be false, and the work of man's hand; yet, I have punished, and will continue to punish the Heaven-daring spirit that will do this, with judgments too awful for man to utter.

29. But I, Wisdom, do now call Heaven and earth to declare, that this was the Son of God, the Savior of the world, the blessing that was promised to the nations; yet the world received him not, but crucified him, and tried to overthrow his kingdom.

30. And this is the witness that declareth unto all, that his kingdom is not of this world; for the world would not tear down a building of its own.

31. The order of God doth declare, that like produces like. Had Christ been of the world, had his life been conformed to the lawless passions of the children thereof, they would have loved him; and his followers would not have been the subjects of their derision and scorn; but destruction was the law of their god, and it they determined to obey.

32. Yet, the Almighty had purposed, again to restore the earth to its order and place; and in accordance therewith, He boldly declared, through the mouths of the Prophets, and through his only begotten Son, that his work should be perfected; that He would again send the Savior to the world; and that sin and sinners should be cast from his kingdom which should be established therein, never more to be destroyed.

33. For his unalterable attributes of love, mercy and order, forbid that mankind should remain lords therein, and worship gods of their own forming.

34. But, as He said to his first chosen people, Thou shalt have no other gods but Me; so shall it remain to the end of time; and the judgments which He has sent, and will send to the inhabitants of the earth, shall bear witness, that this his word is true and faithful, and correspondent to his unalterable law of justice.

35. When God in his mercy did again send the Savior, the second time to the world, without sin unto salvation; then I, Wisdom, was there, and did declare that it is finished; this is the perfect day; this is the last display of God's grace to his fallen creature man.

36. The order of his grace is now complete; Through this medium, shall earth again harmonize with Heaven, and God's eternal plan of order and harmony, be fully accomplished.

37. The witness of this, is now manifested by the communica-

tions from Heaven, to those in this sacred order of grace upon the earth ; which have been, still are, and forever shall be manifested, with the power and glory of the Eternal God, out of the sight of mortal power, and contrary to the devices of mortal reason ; yet, conformable, in every particular, to the manifestation of his will to man, throughout all generations ; which is, that he should be his image on earth, and the object of his delight and pleasure.

38. The power and wisdom of God, I, Wisdom, do declare unto you, is now vested in the Son and Daughter, the Two Anointed Ones, the head of this, his new earth, and the Lord of the new Heavens, the Father and Mother of the New Creation.

39. Through these, his mediators, He will continue to bestow his blessings upon the nations of the earth, till time shall have an end. This is his means of redemption to the fallen race ; and this, his sacred order of grace, shall yet be revered, throughout the nations of the earth.

GOD DECLARETH THE VESTMENT OF HIS POWER, IN WHICH HE HATH CLOTHED THE TWO ANOINTED ONES.

PART II.

1. Thus saith the Lord, Listen O my people, and hearken all ye people who dwell on the earth ; for I will declare unto you, the means whereby you may find access to my throne, and a rest within my kingdom.

2. My TWO ANOINTED ONES, JESUS CHRIST and MOTHER ANN, the *Father* and *Mother* of all souls born into the New Creation, I have sent upon the earth, clothed with the garment of my power, to reveal to my creature man, (who has strayed from my paths, and marked out for himself a way and ways of death,) the way of life and liberty, to lead and direct him in the narrow way, direct to the mansions of my love.

3. Know ye, O my people, and know ye, all the inhabitants of the earth, that power is given to the TWO ANOINTED ONES, over my creature man, in Heaven and on the earth. Yea, even over Angels in Heaven, are they LORD and SAVIOR.

4. And whatsoever they shall bind on earth, shall be bound in

Heaven; and whatsoever they shall loose on earth, shall be loosed in Heaven. Lo! them I have called to judge the earth, and the Heavens; and whatsoever is by them condemned and cast off, shall never enter my eternal kingdom of peace; such I will neither know, nor receive; but my judgments, which through these Anointed Ones I have pronounced upon the inhabitants of the earth, shall meet them when they look not for Me. I will sweep them with the besom of destruction from my presence; yea, they shall neither abide in the Heavens nor upon the earth.

5. And whatsoever is by them accepted, shall be accepted by Me, at my eternal throne, and shall have a place in my kingdom, in the endless ages of eternity.

6. Therefore, hear ye, all ye people, and receive, with hearts of gratitude, whatsoever may be bestowed upon you, by my *Holy and Chosen Ones*. Yea, let every soul bow unceasingly, and give thanks for the many blessings they have bestowed, and still are bestowing upon you, from my heavenly kingdom.

7. Hearken ye, therefore, unto them; for they will teach you of my ways, that you may walk in my paths. But know ye every soul of man, yea, every spirit in Heaven and on earth, that ye cannot pass by this order of my Anointing, and find access to my throne. Ye cannot enter, but by this door of mercy; for thus will I be revealed in Heaven and on earth. Amen.

Inspired Writer,

New Lebanon, N. Y.; February 17, 1841.

GILES B. AVERY.

WORD AND SEAL OF THE ETERNAL FATHER, BROUGHT AND READ BY A HOLY ANGEL.

COPIED BY INSPIRATION AT CANTERBURY NEW HAMPSHIRE, MARCH 26, 1843.

1. Thus saith the holy spirit of Eternal Truth and of Endless Light in one voice; Great have been the out-pourings of my spirit upon my Zion, and many are the blessings which I have bestowed upon her inhabitants. And behold, I have chosen and prepared Me Instruments who shall move at my will, in the various parts of my Zion, which I have established by my own hand in this devoted land of America; who shall stand as living witnesses to the weighty

and important word which I, the living God, did write and seal with my many seals, and send forth from my Eternal Throne; guarded by the Holy Savior and many holy Angels, unto my Holy Mount, to be revealed in the strength and union of my holy order there, and copied by mortal hand, through deep tribulation and heavy sufferings.

2. And behold this is now done as pleaseth Me; for the Lion of the tribe of Judah hath prevailed to open the book, and loose the seals thereof. Ninety and nine are the seals revealed; but lo! in wisdom I planned it; for one was, and is not, and again is, and may this be affixed, in due season and order, to that word which I have purposed should benefit the nations of this earth, in my own way and time.

3. Thus saith the Holy Angel who brought the word and Seal; The last shall be first, and the first last; then write and fear not while I read the words on the Seal, for the will of God must be done.

The Hundredth, or Unchangeable Seal of the Living God.

1. Thus saith the Lord God of hosts; If any man shall carelessly or purposely add, alter, or diminish this sacred and permanent word of mine, by writing, printing, translating or reading it in any degree, shape or manner whatever, I will reward him in judgment seven fold; and he shall feel my anger, both day and night, for times and seasons, yea, until the sin shall be washed away by the waters of true repentance, and consumed by the fire of my justice.

2. Cursed shall be the body and soul that shall alter my Word, or cause it to be destroyed; yea, the tongue that shall blaspheme it also; and every one who may dare to lift up their voice, or put forth a hand to aid in burning my word, shall not escape the awful plagues which shall be poured out on the earth; for with a curse, I, the God of justice, will smite them, from the crown of their heads to the soles of their feet; and in inexpressible anguish shall they lament with bitterness their sin.

3. But to those who shall seek to keep my word holy and safe from all harm, believe, repent and obey in sacred fear; bend their knees in prayer, bow their souls and bodies low even to the dust, and raise their feeble voices to my throne, in tears of repentance and entreaty, I will hearken in love, and like a kind Father draw near and befriend them.

4. I will lead them to the true light of salvation ; make them my holy and well beloved servants, and they shall dwell in my kingdom forever, saith the Holy and Just One ; for I am the Beginning and Ending, and this is my unchangeable Seal which shall forever stand.

Amen, even so let it be.

Inspired Writer,

SUSAN H. WHITCHER.

CLOSING WORD OF THE MIGHTY ANGEL OF GOD ;

REVEALED AT NEW LEBANON, NEW YORK, APRIL 17, 1843.

1. Give ear unto my voice, all ye nations of the earth, and listen with attention all ye dwellers in Zion's habitations.

2. By the command of my God have I been required closely to examine all that enters between the lids of this sacred book, whether brought forward as testimonies from those who at times had clearly seen it by the immediate inspiration of God, for many months previous to the writing of this Roll and Book, in different societies, and in various places, held in my hands or borne upon the wings of other holy Angels ; or whether it be merely as witnesses to the truth of that word herein contained.

3. My God did require that there should be many signers to his word, not for the sake of substantiating its truth ; for it hath proceeded and come forth from no other source, than the source of eternal truth itself ; but that all the inhabitants of the earth may know that God has a seed remaining upon the earth, a little chosen few, a poor afflicted and despised people, yet numbered in the Zion of his likeness ; who are ready and thankful for a privilege to do his will and pleasure, should it cost them all the enjoyments of life, and even the sacrifice of life itself.

4. My God doth not require, saith the mighty Angel, that all the inhabitants of Zion should sign this his first word to the children of men, in this the last dispensation of his grace to them, by affixing their own personal names ; neither does He require that all whom He hath caused to be used as inspired agents, in this his late manifestation, should sign their names, individually ; but a number sufficient to show the general union and approbation of the body of Zion at large, are permitted to sign it.

5. And further than this, says the Angel, is unnecessary, and not, at present, required by your God. But wait God's time for further requirements. Remember that He hath declared to all nations, that He worketh in a time of his own appointing, and willeth at his pleasure, the work for mortal man to be engaged in.

6. Therefore, hear and understand, all ye inhabitants of the earth, that but a few of those who have forsaken all for Christ's sake, now in this his second coming, without sin unto salvation, have placed their individual names in this Book ;

7. Yet there are many, not herein named at this time, who stand equally justified before their God, as those who have affixed their names. And many there are, of various ages and classes, who have not signed their names as inspired instruments or agents, although they have had equal evidence in their own souls, with those who have signed, of the sublime and divine manifestations, for several years past, of a pure and holy God, to the inhabitants of Zion.

8. I, the Holy and Mighty Angel of God, do proclaim unto all people, both in and out of Zion, that God is able to make use of such an agency as He chooses, to convey his word and his will to the people :

9. But remember, that souls may be blessed with great gifts of discerning spirits, and of inspiration and revelation ; yet lose their own salvation at last. These gifts can save none, any further than they yield true obedience to the revealed will of God, made known to them for their protection.

10. Again, I do testify unto all, that the true children of my Heavenly Father's kingdom, take no delight in having their names sounded abroad in the earth ; they had much rather remain through life secluded, and enter eternity, having been unknown by the world at large. But if by any means, the will of God requireth their names to go abroad, they yield as rendering obedience, not as pleasing themselves.

11. God's word is truth, and needeth not the aid of mortals for its support ; yet, for the sake of the unbeliever, He doth require a short testimony from such as He hath shown the Roll and Book which He was about to send forth to the inhabitants of earth, and that previous to the time of its being written.

12. As the inspired writer of the Roll and Book, was not suffered by his God, to know of these things until after the requirement of writing this Sacred Word had been accomplished, saith the

Holy Angel, through whom this word has been revealed to man ;

13. Therefore, read, and reflect in solemn silence ; for here are truths recorded, that will stand in time and in the endless ages of eternity ; not the “cunningly devised fables” of man or of woman ; but truths of that God, before whom all must shortly appear, in mercy or in judgment.

14. And all that is placed between these sacred lids, I have closely examined, according to the direction of God, my Heavenly Father. And the spirit and substance of all herein contained, I pronounce and declare to all the inhabitants of earth, to be solemn and unalterable truths of God ; and that which will stand for the same, in the endless ages of eternity.

15. Though the mortal writers or instruments of the word stand or fall from their present faith, and that sincerity of heart, in which they have written these testimonies, it can alter nothing, as respects the solemn truths they do contain.

16. They only alter their own situation ; and by denying the sacred truths which, by the spirit of God, have been sounded through their mouths, they disinherit themselves from his Holy Kingdom ; And their testimonies shall stand before the eyes of all people, as a solemn and awful record against them, both in time and in eternity, saith the Angel.

17. There never was, and never will be a dispensation of the mercy and grace of God opened to mankind, that can save them from their sins while walking in disobedience to its requirements.

18. But the greater the privilege that God hath granted them, by favoring them with his divine and sacred influence, the greater must be their horror and condemnation, in turning therefrom, and walking again in open disobedience to that true light and sacred power, which, by the mercy of God, had once been suffered to rest upon their souls.

19. Therefore, hearken and understand, all ye nations, kindreds, tongues and people ; for I, the mighty, holy and proclaiming Angel of God, do declare in your ears, and to your understanding, solemn truths of God.

20. None of the agents nor instruments that were ever used by the command of God, or in the hands of holy Angels, to sound forth his word and will to the people, were ever finally saved thereby, short

of walking in strict obedience to that which was required of them, in the order that God had appointed.

21. But whenever they turn their feelings in disobedience to these requirements, and reject the same, they rapidly hasten their own destruction, and separation from the holy spirit of God. Whether they be instruments that have been used in the Zion of his likeness, or whether they be instruments that are abroad in the world, it altereth not the path that all must pursue, to find their own souls' salvation and protection from the power of evil, which is the path of strict and true obedience to that revealed will and order of God that is established for their souls' protection in the day and time in which they live.

22. By the fruits shall mankind discern whether the work be of God, saith the holy and mighty Angel, whose word faileth not. Therefore read and understand, by holy fear and sacred reverence, the word of that God who giveth immortality, and eternal life to all who keep his commandments.

Inspired Writer,

PHILEMON STEWART.



Errata to Part II.

Page.

294,	line 10	from top,	for 15, read 12.
298,	" 2	" "	dele <i>New Lebanon</i> , <i>N. Y. January 2</i> , 1842.
"	" 14	" "	dele <i>ye</i> .
302,	" 1	" "	f. <i>know</i> , r. <i>known</i> .
308,	" 47	" "	f. <i>in</i> , r. <i>by</i> .
310,	" 9	" "	f. <i>Berkshire</i> , r. <i>Hampshire</i> .
312,	" 38	" "	f. 1806, r. 1803.
313,	" 33	" "	after Massachusetts, add <i>April 1</i> , 1794.
316,	" 39	" "	after New York, add <i>November 9</i> , 1805.
320,	" 11	" "	f. <i>thirty</i> , r. <i>thirty four</i> .
334,	" 45	" "	f. 5, r. 15.

N. B. There are many places where the solemn and familiar style are intermingled in the same sentence. These may be corrected whenever the work is reprinted.

CORRECTIONS.

In addition to the mistakes noticed in the *Errata*, page 402, the reader will please to notice the following passages, the first and second of which were overlooked at the time the *Errata* was made up for the press. The third was afterwards given by inspiration :

1. Page 261, line 4th from the top. Instead of the words *Therefore rejoice, &c.* to the end of section 30, read as follows : *This woman represented HOLY WISDOM, the Eternal Mother of the whole creation of God, even as JEHOVAH is the Eternal Father ; therefore rejoice, all ye inhabitants of earth, that she hath prepared and brought forth her first-born Daughter, even the Lamb's Bride, the SECOND EVE.*

2. Page 382, line 3d from the bottom, the following words should come in between the words *race* and *notwithstanding* : for true revelation is obvious to the rational mind from the principles revealed, and the nature of the work or matters declared.

3. Page 273. The following is an explanatory *Note*, to be referred to from the word *come*, line 3d from the bottom.

* *Explanation of the appearance of the mighty Angel, given by the holy Angel of prophetic Light.*

Thus saith the prophetic Angel : Mankind may be led to suppose that a being with such an appearance, could not be an Angel of God : but know ye, that the terrible form in which he appeared, was a figurative representation, and hath a most solemn and important meaning respecting the inhabitants of the earth. Hear ye, therefore, and understand the interpretation.

The head being like *the head of an Eagle*, and the four wings upon his shoulders, which spread each way, signify that as the eagle flieth above all fowls in the elements of the natural heavens, and is more powerful and keen-sighted than any others, so this mighty Angel will fly in the elements of the spiritual heavens, through the four quarters of the earth, above all the powers of the world, and with his keen sight discern all the works of man.

And like as the eagle discerneth his prey afar off, and surpriseth it unawares, and no other bird can deliver it from him, so will the work of judgment, by this

Angel of power, surprise every evil worker, and those who disregard the word of solemn warning that shall be sent forth to all people, in an hour that they look not for ; and no power can deliver from his hand.

His body being like that of a *mighty man*, signifieth that the word and work of God will be manifested and go forth by the strong and mighty power of God, in and through man ; and by this strength all his works will be accomplished.

His feet being like *the feet of the Elephant*, and *well shod with cast iron*, signify that as the elephant is the strongest of all the beasts of the earth, and if thus shod, would trample under foot all others ; so this Angel, being prepared by the Almighty power of Jehovah, and having earthly instruments, represented by his feet, shod as it were with *the strength of iron*, to effect his work, he will tread the whole earth under foot, and trample all the wicked, the proud and lofty, who repent not, and despise the word of God, and rise against his work ; yea, that he will trample them by the feet of his mighty power, to the dust, beat them to pieces, and lay them low by judgments, and no power shall be able to withstand him.

His voice being *like thunder*, signifieth the terrible power of the mighty judgments that are about to roll upon the earth, like the thunder and lightning of the heavens, to the terror and awful dismay of all the inhabitants of the world.— Therefore hear and understand, and be prepared to meet thy God, O man ! saith the holy Angel, who knoweth, by prophetic light, the terrible day of the Lord, which is coming upon all flesh.

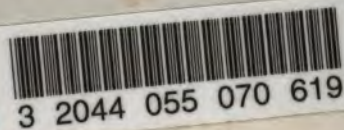
So testifieth the prophetic Angel

SALVATOR REGIA.

Page 391. The date is wrong ; for 1843 read 1841.

Page 399. Closing word of the Angel, for April 17, read September 17.

1



This book should be returned
the Library on or before the la
stamped below.

A fine is incurred by ret: ig
beyond the specified time.
Please return promptly.

DEC 27 '67 H
CANCELLED
1770106

APR 19 '69 H
CANCELLED

JUN '71 H
CANCELLED
3414137

WIDENER
WIDENER
JAN 1 1 2002
DEC 1 1 2001
CANCELLED
BOOK DUE

389274
MAR 24 1973 H

DEC 30 '71 H
4697496
CANCELLED

CANCELLED
MAR 2 1985
MAR 7 1985
1946514

